

## Now's the Accepted Time

Now's the accepted time; now is the day; the day for your Salvation  
So children dry your eyes, you don't have to cry; it's a brand new relation

Chorus:

He will set you free (echo)

He will set you free (echo)

When JESUS sets you free

You're free indeed (repeat chorus twice)

So brother how about you? it's time for you to choose what will be your destination  
Will you choose the LORD and His Word; casting out imaginations?

(repeat previous verse and substitute "sister" for "brother")

The HOLY GHOST in Vincent Moraga

---

## The Night An Angel Spoke To Me

The night an angel spoke to me  
These eyes that were blinded started to see  
The light shone through; The vision was true  
The Love of JESUS set me free

I felt a change breaking through  
My life in Him was Oh so new  
The Power He started to show; His Wisdom I wanted to know  
The Love of JESUS set me free

The Peace and Joy I found in Him  
Made my hate and anger grow so thin  
He will always be there; In my darkest despair  
The Love of JESUS set me free (echos)

The HOLY GHOST in Vincent Moraga 1992

---

## It's Hard To Explain

The Wind blows on through the trees  
The birds sing a little melody  
It's hard to explain just what that does for me

Fields of grass with a cold brook stream  
Flowers dance to a mystic sound  
It's hard to explain just what that does for me

Mountain scene with its peaks of snow  
GOD'S Creation in its perfectness  
It's hard to explain just what that does for me

The HOLY GHOST in Vincent Moraga 1992

## Somewhere Out There

Been thinkin' about how the world has been  
Everybody's livin' in pain and sin  
Been thinkin' about the road we're on  
It will lead to destruction before very long

### Chorus:

Somewhere out there there's hope for us  
I know of JESUS whom we can trust  
Reach out for Him and call His Name  
He will lift you out of your burdens and pain

Hold on tight and don't let go  
Times will get hard; that's for sure  
Put your trust in Him and let Him be your guide  
Your way to salvation; forget your pride

Listen to me now; listen to what I say  
Let Him show you His Loving way  
Put your trust in Him before it's too late  
I don't have to tell you of the sinners fate

Vincent Moraga in CHRIST 1992

---

## Out of Love

Out of Love is what it was when He died for you and me  
We were looking for a human touch; but that was wrong; we couldn't see  
Everytime we look for love, it was the kind that faded away  
Now we have JESUS Above to give us pure sweet Love

His Love is Patient, His Love is Kind  
His Love never leaves us behind  
So don't you fret; don't you give up yet  
Let Him Cleanse you unto Righteousness

He will work inside your being  
Even though it can't be seen  
Blessed are those who haven't seen  
And yet have still believed

So listen up; drink from this cup  
Take part in a lasting Love  
He's always there; No matter where  
Out of Love is what it was  
(repeat previous verse)

The Holy Ghost in Vincent Moraga 1992

HE Guides Me Through It

Every night I lie in my bed and remenisce the day  
And thank the LORD GOD ALMIGHTY for leading me his way

Chorus:

And no matter the situation; no burden too strong  
He helps me through it; ain't nothing to it; HE'LL guide me all day long

When satan rises and comes against me with his tempting ways,  
I remember who lives inside me and who died on that day

My heart burns to show HIM my love to be inside, as HIM Above  
and I want to be all that HE wants me to be  
So when HE looks down upon me and says this is my son; whom I'M proud of  
And I'LL remind of MY precious Love

The HOLY GHOST in Vincent Moraga 1992

---

You're My SAVIOR

Chorus:

You're my Savior  
You're my LORD  
I'll do anything  
For You forevermore (twice)

You took my sins away; You healed my soul  
What is Your will for me? Please let me know

You always come to me in my hour of need  
Come Sweet JESUS and plant Your seed

We want Sweet JESUS for Your Kingdom to come  
We know it's Your will to be done

The HOLY GHOST in Vincent Moraga 1992

---

Be Still

Be still and let me speak, so I may tell you  
What it is you need to know that I may save you  
Eternal Life with me is what I'M offering you  
Be Still and know that I AM GOD

Take time to hear my voice; the Spirit calling  
Open up and let me in for I AM knocking  
Love, patience and understanding is what I AM to you  
Be Still and know that I AM GOD

You shall be strong with all My Strength that will come  
From My Heavenly Place; let go of the past  
My Love will always last

(repeat first verse)

The HOLY GHOST IN Vincent Moraga 1992

## Through The Valley

As I'm walking through the valley  
Of the shadows, I'll fear no evil  
You walk with me; You talk with me  
LORD You comfort me; yes, You do

Chorus:

Through the valleys; Through the valleys  
The still waters wash away my tears  
As I go through these years; Dear LORD, through these years

From the meadows and the wheat fields  
Cross the mountains and over low hills  
You walk with me, You talk with me  
LORD You comfort me; yes, You do

Oh I tremble at His warnings  
I get down on my knees every morning  
You walk with me; You talk with me  
LORD, You comfort me; yes, You do

Give us this day, every hour  
We praise Your Name from the highest Tower  
You walk with me; You talk with me  
LORD, You comfort me; yes, You do

The HOLY GHOST in Bruce Gamble 1991

---

## Your Loving Grace

My sinful life had brought me  
Nothing but grieve and strife  
My whole wide world around me  
Had become dark as night

Chorus:

You brought me in Your resting place  
You gave to me Your Loving Grace

Now all my dreams were broken  
Never fulfilling not one  
Then I remembered the promise  
Of the only True Son

Now the worldly things don't matter  
I have a new destination  
With my LORD, my Savior, my Master  
And His plans for my Salvation

The HOLY GHOST in Vincent Moraga 1990

I'm siftin' for Gold

Chorus:

I'm siftin' for gold and I'm lookin' for treasure  
I'm not givin' up; there's love beyond measure  
For all who will come...  
You are more precious than gold to GOD'S Holy Son

Hear Him Call!

JESUS is calling to you!  
Every one who comes is more valuable  
than all of the world's riches combined  
That's why I'm...

Gold nuggets in the stream of life  
Are those who answer His call  
Those who receive the King of kings  
Give to all the Love that He brings  
That's why I'm...

JESUS CHRIST bless the weary  
Those tired of fightin' for what is right  
Strengthen them now that they might  
rise above it all  
And continue to sing...

---the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

I Love You

When I hung upon the cross,  
It was there I said, "I Love You..."  
And as I hung limp upon that tree,  
I bled and died to show I Love You...

Chorus:

My Name is JESUS and I'm still saying, "I love you..."  
I've healed you with my stripes to say, I Love You!  
I suffered and died in your place to say, I Love You...  
And I rose from the dead to keep on letting you know that I Love You...

I bore your pains, your sorrows and your tears  
I had your sins laid upon me whole  
Your sicknesses, even all your diseases, rent my flesh  
And your names (yes, your name) in my heart...

If you'll just open your heart to me  
I'll enter in and you'll be  
Caught up in my Loving Arms  
And then you'll really know that I AM LORD and...

In waiting and I'm longing for you  
I've been trying to reach out and lift your weary head  
I've sent many messengers to just let you know  
Call on me now; and in my Peace and Grace you will grow...

--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

Praise!

I Love You, LORD  
JESUS, I magnify Your Name  
Come Now LORD; Live in me  
Speak; Give the Word  
And I'll be perfect; without blame!

I Love You, Father  
I need Your Power  
To Strengthen me every day and hour  
Renew my mind; Make me to be Like You  
Lead me in the Way, O LORD, Holy and True

And I thank You, LORD  
For You Mercy and Grace  
Now I'll sing to You and give You place  
Come in my heart and fill me up  
Let Your Holy Oil overflow my cup

In the Name of JESUS CHRIST  
Let the heavens sing  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST  
Let His bells ring  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST  
His Good News bring  
And with the Holy Ghost  
His Praises Sing

He has delivered us!  
He has delivered us!  
By His Power; to His Honor  
He has delivered us!

So sing unto His Name  
Be very glad that you came  
For in an hour  
Yes, in one hour  
All will know HE has ALL Power

Rescue me, O Great King  
And I'll live daily Your Praises to sing  
Rescue me, Deliver me  
I humbly bow before our King

The Day of the LORD draws nigh  
He comes from on High  
In Glory and Majesty  
In view of every eye!

Sing Hallelujah!  
Sing Hallelujah and Praise our King  
Sing Hallelujah!  
Sing Hallelujah and let your voices ring!

HE IS THE ONE WHOM WE ADORE  
HE IS THE EVERLASTING LORD  
AND WE WILL PRAISE HIM  
YES, WE WILL PRAISE HIM EVERMORE!!!!!!!!!!

O Clap Your Hands

Chorus:

O Clap your hands, all you people  
And shout unto God with the voice of Triumph  
O Clap your hands, all you people  
And shout unto God with the voice of Triumph  
O Clap Your hands and Shout unto GOD  
For He is King over Heaven and earth

Sing praises to God, sing praises to our King  
He has subdued all the heathen  
He has slain all the wicked; the righteous dwell in the Land  
So lift your voices; Arise and stand

The Lord has filled his people with his joy  
So cast off the heavy chains of evil employ  
Get on your feet; dance in the street  
The time has come for the saints to meet

---

I AM the Way

Chorus:

I AM the Way  
Forever and a Day  
I AM the Way  
No matter what any say  
Child you can<sup>be</sup> sure of this  
Have no fear or doubt  
I AM the LORD  
and I AM the Way

Hustling and Bustling through this busy world we're in  
Can be trying and crying because of it's sin  
But I say to you; you can make it through  
If you'll but trust in me to safely guide you

Temptation comes through the lust of the eyes  
the pride of life and lust of flesh too  
You look for escape and I'll tell you no lies  
Come listen to me; for I'm speaking to you

No matter how he's tricked you; no matter what you've done  
I hereby forgive you o precious one  
I am known as the King of kings; Faithful and True  
I AM the LORD JESUS and I'm reaching out to you

My people speak and sing my words that I give to you  
That the nations may hear and come to me too  
This song of my longing, please tell to all  
I want them all to know; no matter how small...(that)

Stand for me and I'll stand in you  
Hear my words; they're the seed that you sow  
Open your lips in Praise as you go  
And very soon; yes, very soon-all will surely know...

## I've been Waiting for You

It's been a long time  
Since I saw you kneel  
And I've been listening for your prayers  
Your hurts to heal

### Chorus:

Come into my House, my son  
The Fire is warm in here; My Love is Strong  
Come into my House, my son and know  
That I've been waiting for you

Day after day, I've been reaching for you  
Why do you run away?  
There's no place of safety outside of my House  
So my darling child why don't you kneel and pray

Father, the wolves are tearing  
They're tearing at my soul  
What should I do  
Where would you have me go?

Father, winter is upon us  
It's so very, very cold  
Hail stones and storms, the icy wind blows  
And wicked deeds amidst the nations unfold

The battle is raging  
and the world is troubled and dying  
Bloodshed and violence, suffering and despair  
Father, tell me where I should go...

--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1991

---

## I Take My Stand

### Chorus:

Father, in the Name of JESUS CHRIST,  
I--take--my--stand  
And I'm sure that when it's over  
I'll inherit Your Promised Land  
Of Peace, Love, and Joy; All wickedness You'll Destroy  
Father, along with all Your faithful ones  
I--take--my--stand

① Brothers and Sisters, it's time to join together.  
Time to show His Love to all  
Let no skin color or fleshly pride  
Ever come between all those in Christ  
So Arise! and stand tall!  
Whether you saints be great or small,  
It's time to Arise and stand tall!

① In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, I have won  
I'm not backing down for anyone  
I'm not here to please man  
I'm here to carry out Christ's plan  
The crying, starving naked children  
I come against the wicked cruel hand  
Be it known unto all...

② Pleasure seekers will perish in their sins  
Hear O earth, JESUS CHRIST, ALWAYS wins  
Now will I sing unto the LORD my King  
I don't fear the hordes of hell  
My Strength comes from GOD  
I have no fear of the destruction of my body  
The Spirit in me is telling all



## A Love Song

JESUS, My Love, My Life  
Come to me; Live in me  
Oh my Love, Never depart from me  
O' Mighty GOD  
Fill me with Your Praises  
Make me to show Your Love  
O Love, My Love, I pour out my heart  
My soul cries and longs  
For You and the fellowship of all the saints  
O my GOD; my strength and my song  
Eternity isn't long enough  
O my Love, Come to me  
Make me into that which You take Your highest delight  
O my GOD, My Love, My Song  
JESUS, fill me to overflowing with Your Love  
And make me entirely one with Your Love  
I long to magnify You, Glorify You, Love You  
Honor You, Exalt You; O my GOD what can I do?  
I express the desire to melt with You  
United in Holy, Inseparable Bonds  
O my GOD give to me a Voice  
That sounds through all Your creation  
Beautiful, Glorious, Lovely, Melodious, Harmonious, Mighty  
To Praise You, To Thank You, To Bless You;  
To Sing Love Songs to You for all Eternity  
My GOD for all that, even all Eternity,  
In Love with You, My Beloved, My GOD  
O my heart can you ever show Your Love enough?  
O GOD, command you me; Only let me KNOW  
That You have commanded me  
Let me be deceived by none  
And Strengthen me so that I obey all that You decree  
By Your Grace and Your Grace alone, shall I perform  
Always Your will, Make it so, O my GOD  
For You have placed Your Love in my heart  
So that all I long for is to Please You  
O my Love, To see through Your eyes  
To hear through Your ears  
To Know Your thoughts  
Never depart, Never cast me away  
O GOD, make me obedient, I long to please You  
O GOD, I beseech You, spare the souls upon the earth  
Save, my Love, You died for them out of Your Great Love  
Now Save them and turn all Your creation from wickedness evermore  
I loathe, remove from my sight, I beseech You Father  
all wicked works, let no wicked thought exist in Your creation  
O GOD, my GOD, I beseech You have mercy;  
Spare the soul; but destroy wickedness completely  
COME TO ME AND I TO THEE!  
COME MY LOVE! COME! COME!  
I PLEA! COME! COME! COME! O COME!  
Lest I pass away from heartache!  
Come, my Love! Please O GOD, my GOD Come!  
Come my LOVE, Come!!!!!!!

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson

Thy Kingdom Come

Father remove the darkness  
And Let Your Light Shine  
We now bind all wickedness  
And cast it into that Fire of Thine

Chorus:

Thy Kingdom Come  
In all Your Glory; Thy King dom come  
And in the Name of JESUS  
Let GOD's Will Be Done (Sing once through and repeat first two lines)

LORD JESUS, we glorify You  
Great is Faithful and True  
Give us Your Spirit and Perfect us too  
And this is what we ask of You

Thy King dom Come  
And Let God's will be done  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST  
Thy Kingdóm come!!!!!!!

Oh Gracious King  
Unto You do we sing  
And our Praises we bring  
To the King, LORD, to the King

---

Show Forth His Praises

The LORD has put a new song;  
A glorious new song  
And all who hear shall fear Him so  
I've received a new song in my heart  
I sing aloud so all will know

Chorus:

We are the called  
And we're called to show forth His Praises  
Show Forth His Praises and Sing Aloud  
We are the called  
Let us lift our hearts to Heaven  
Lift our hearts to Heaven and Praise Him now

}  
Praise Him all you peoples of the earth  
Praise Him and there will be no more dearth  
O Cry out loud; Cry out now  
Praise Him all you peoples of the earth

He that reigns Most High inhabits the Praises  
He inhabits the praises of His Crown  
And we are His Crown and Glory; His never ending Story  
So let us Praise Him now and surely He'll come down!

THE LORD OF LOVE

Chorus: LORD of LOVE, come to me  
And fill me up for all eternity  
Holy Ghost, You're my Life  
Never leave me; lest I die

I need You LORD  
You're my heart's desire  
Make me to be like You  
O Holy and True

O my Love, You are my Maker  
Here's my heart  
Holy Creator

Oh my God  
Heal our land  
Come and let the wicked be no more

Come LORD JESUS COME  
Save all who would be saved  
GOD our Redeemer

Victory  
LORD FULFILL YOUR WORD  
And Come LORD JESUS, COME

Golden Dove  
Of Endless Love  
Sent from Above  
THE LORD OF LOVE

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

I'm Choosing Heaven

It's the Fire or Heaven  
Well which will it be  
I don't know about you  
but I know about me

Chorus:  
I'm choosing Heaven, Yes I am!  
I choosing Christ, I receive GOD'S plan  
I'm choosing Heaven and Love so True  
How about you? How about you?

The decision isn't very hard  
JESUS CHRIST or that fiery lake  
Don't take too long  
'Cause your soul's at stake

## Cant You See?

Hear O ears, why sit still?  
What are you waiting for?  
What are you waiting for?  
Can't you see what's ailing me?  
I need Love, I need JESUS.  
I'm the one who's lying on the street;  
In a park beneath a tree  
I'm that one all alone  
I hear death coming  
I'm skin and bones  
Can't you see? I need Love, I need JESUS  
Come to me, O Fluttering Dove  
I Long for Love, I Long for Love  
I sit alone, among dying friends  
Thirty left; this "rest home" sends  
So many to their grave  
Without a wave  
We are so lonely; We are so lonely  
All we are asking from you only  
Is your Love; please send your Love  
Can't you see? We need Love; we need JESUS  
I need a friend who truly cares  
Amidst this world of cold cruel stares  
Such apathy; such misery who can bear?  
All this plastic world means not a thing  
It's love I need ; my soul don't bleed  
I NEED LOVE!!!!!!!!!!I hear all cry  
RECEIVE JESUS CHRIST IS MY REPLY  
For I need Love too  
And there's only one true  
HE IS LOVE; HIS NAME IS JESUS!  
I hear again, a tiny voice  
Oh.the pain! O the pain!  
This one is hurt so very bad  
No one to trust not even mom or dad  
Take them in; and hug them too  
This is what all must do  
Give all Love; don't cease to sow  
And then all goodness will grow and grow  
O open eyes! Can't you see?  
The world's so cold with me  
I AM LOVE; I'm here to stay!  
Give me away; you'll see the Light of Day  
Look around; throughout your town  
The drugs in their lives; they're going down  
SET THEM FREE! THEY NEED ME!  
HUG THEM! HOLD THEM! JESUS SAVE THEM!  
Can't you see? I work and play  
I'm all around, I am here today  
My Name is EVERYONE; one and all  
Whether great or small  
PLEASE HEAR US!  
WE NEED LOVE! WE NEED JESUS!!!!!!!!!!

The LORD is my Shepherd

Chorus:

The LORD is My Shepherd  
I shall not want; I shall not want  
Yes, the LORD is My Shepherd  
And I shall not want for any good thing (repeat chorus twice each time)

He makes me to lie down; He makes me to lie down  
In the pastures so green  
And He leads me beside the waters; the still crystal waters  
Beautiful and serene

He restores my soul and He upholds me  
And He guides me all my days  
And He keeps me in His Loving care; His gentle loving care  
As He shows me all His ways

He prepares a table before me; He prepares a table before me  
Even in the presence of my enemies  
And as He feeds me every good thing, To Him I gladly sing  
As all the nations bow before Him on their knees

He is with me; yes, He is ever with me  
I will fear no evil all of my days  
His rod and His staff are with me; He consumes all my enemies  
He is with me as He promised always

He anoints my head with Oil; His Holy Living Oil  
So that I am filled to overflowing  
The Holy Ghost upon me; the Anointing that He gave me  
Hear all nations this message I bring

THE HOLY GHOST in Michael Swenson 1992

---

Triumph

Mighty GOD, Prince of Peace  
LORD of Lords, Immanuel  
Send Your Dreams; Visions too  
We Love You, WeLove You

Strengthen us; Abide in us  
Let no sinful way be found  
Our hearts are Yours; our minds too  
We belong to You; Yes, We belong to You

Mighty GOD, the Trumpet Sounds  
We hear You, We hear You  
Show us plain, Where to go  
Let us know, Let us know

LORD JESUS! LORD JESUS!  
We cry to You O' King  
Come we pray You Perfect Day  
Triumph Sing! Triumph Sing!

THE HOLY GHOST in Michael Swenson 1992

Pray For Me

Brother, Sister, Friend, I'm hurtin'  
And I know that I'm not the only one  
But I've found healing  
No matter what I've done  
I'm not too proud to ask you  
Without the LORD, I'm weak too  
And I don't want to fall again  
But I want to Triumph over sin

Chorus:

Please Pray for me, O pray <sup>for</sup> me  
That's all I'm asking you  
Please Pray for me  
And the LORD will help you too  
When you're down and out  
He'll guide you safely through  
So please pray for me  
And know that I am praying for you  
(Repeat of last line after the last verse is sung)

I need courage to preach the gospel  
Amidst this wicked world we're in  
The Life Saving Gospel  
That in JESUS is Victory over sin  
And I want to Love like JESUS  
And to do as He pleases  
I would like to show all the way  
To Love one another all the Day

No wicked thoughts in me abide  
Upon Holy wings of Love I glide  
To think just like JESUS is my desire  
And to do His will, may I never tire  
Pray for me; Please pray for me  
Don't give up on anyone  
Who wants to be perfect  
Just like GOD'S Only Son

I want to be perfect!  
I want to be perfect  
My heart clean, holy, and pure  
I want to be perfect  
O so perfect  
And stand before our GOD  
Strong and Sure

Come to me; Come to me  
LORD JESUS, Come right now  
Step inside of me;  
Live inside of me  
To You I humbly bow  
I need You, LORD; yes, I need You, LORD  
I need You night and day  
Lead me and Love me  
And stay right inside me always

Make me to Please You

Chorus: LORD JESUS, my Maker  
LORD JESUS, my Maker  
LORD JESUS, my Maker  
Make me to Please You

I've tried and I've tried  
And I fail and fail again on my own  
Yet I know the answer to my troubles  
O' GOD, hear me from Your throne

My only Joy, All of my life  
Is in pleasing You  
Your my desire so please  
make me holy through and through

I've tried philosophies  
And other worldly vanities  
It's all useless without You  
Be Gone all you heresies!

---

I'm Asking You

I'm asking You, Do you want peace?  
Do you want Love and true Joy?  
I'm asking you are you weary and tired?  
Are you ready for rest for your soul?

Chorus: Then cry out to JESUS, cry out to JESUS  
Ask Him to forgive you and thoroughly cleanse you  
Cry out to JESUS, Call upon JESUS  
And ask Him to fill you with all that HE pleases

I'm asking you, are you tired of the struggle  
So tired of the struggle between good and evil?  
I'm asking you, do you feel like quitting;  
Do you feel like dying from the wounds on your heart?

I'm asking you, are you ready to live;  
Ready to find out all that He'll give?  
I'm asking you, do you hear His loving call  
Do you hear Him trying to reach out to you?

After you know Him and are filled with Him  
You'll want to sing too  
And you'll go out to the hurting, the lame and the dying  
And you'll sing the song of I'm asking you

I'm asking you, if you've given up hope  
If you've no strength to grope  
I'm asking you who have toiled along the way  
Did you remember to call on Him this day?

I'm Standing On The Rock

You Can't shake me  
No, you can't break me  
I'm firmly founded  
I'm standing on the Rock.

Chorus:

I'm Standing on the Rock  
I'm Standing on the Rock  
Thank You LORD JESUS  
Just Keep me standing on the Rock

Lies are like the sand  
They just wash away  
But on the Truth I stand  
JESUS CHRIST ALL THE WAY!!!!

There's no hesitation  
No situation  
That will change my mind  
JESUS CHRIST IS MY SALVATION!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Some may trust in self  
As the GOOD BOOK lies on the shelf  
But as for me and my house  
The LORD our GOD is our Help!!!!

When the tides of confusion roll in  
When you've become entangled in sin  
In GOD'S WORD take stock  
And HE'LL place you standing on the ROCK!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

I AM the LORD your GOD  
I AM the GOD of your Salvation  
you are my wonderous creation  
Stand in Faith; I AM the ROCK

The HOLY GHOST in Michael Swenson 1992

---

LOVE MOTIVATES

Love motivates; Let Love move you  
Every good thing comes out of Love  
All good gifts descend from Above  
Love motivates; Let Love move you

I offer you a cup  
Love will lift you up  
You need JESUS  
HE IS LOVE

First Repent and Receive  
On JESUS CHRIST believe  
Ask GOD to come to you from above  
Only then will you know how to do all things out of Love Remember, Love motivates

Our GOD is just  
In Him I do trust  
When you're tired

Love; JESUS went to the cross  
Love; He died to save the lost  
Love; He came just for us  
Love; His Name is JESUS

My Song is a song of Love  
You need not fear  
I will keep you, dear child  
I will bring you in Love right here

Let all that you do and say  
Be out of Love; Out of Love  
Yes, Let's all pray  
That all we do be out of LOVE

A time of suffering  
soon to pass  
Ease all pain  
With My Love that lasts



Surely There Is Reward For The Righteous

The poison of the addar  
is the tongue of a wicked man  
Fire has come to the viper's pit  
To consume them from out of the Land  
And all will say...

Chorus:

Surely O Surely There is Reward!  
Surely O Surely There is Reward!  
For all who are cleansed by the Blood of the Lamb  
There is great reward for the righteous in GOD'S Land

The wicked have killed themselves with their own killing lies  
They have no love only the lust to hell ties  
Now they are falling; refusing to turn from their sin  
Now shout O you saints; the Battle we win!  
And all will know...

The wicked horde to themselves money and vanities  
Yet for all of their wealth they are most miserable indeed  
Yet the righteous gives and he gives and never runs dry  
For His Peace, Love, Joy and all that he has comes from on high  
Now Let all know...

\*-the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

I Came to Give

My Name is JESUS and My Song is Love  
I was sent to earth right from Above  
Truth on my lips and Peace in My Heart  
Come to me and let our Joy now start

Chorus:

I came to give sight to the blind  
I came to give because I'm kind  
I died that you might live  
All that I AM, I came to give

I came to bring peace to the heart  
and rest to the troubled mind  
I came to give hearing to the deaf  
and Eternal Life to those who Love Truth

There's no illness I didn't bear  
Because I Love you and I truly Care  
Believe all my words and know that they're True  
I came to give Abundant Life to you

In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, Receive your sight!  
Receive your hearing and you who were dead-ARISE!  
All spirits of darkness; all spirits of error now go!  
And In the Holy Name of JESUS CHRIST, Be Whole!

--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

It Was Only Three Days From the Cross to The Crown

Sometimes the pain seems so overwhelming;  
Simply Just too much for us to bear  
With all the wickedness around us;  
The troops of JESUS CHRIST still donot despair  
For though the ungodly rants and raves against us,  
And at times even seems to beat us down  
How quickly the troops of hell seem to forget  
It was only three days from the cross to the crown!

Chorus:

So don't give up all you saints,  
When the ungodly comes; your souls to drown  
Just stand there and remind them  
Only three days from the cross to the crown!  
(repeat and second time through sing this last line as:)  
Yes, It was only three days from the cross to the crown!

And so the night comes upon the earth  
For one hour does the darkness rage,  
But it quickly passes and  
In the morning comes the golden age  
Look at the Woman who is giving birth  
Oh, how great the pain!  
But after this final war and labor  
Remember, mighty soldiers, forever we'll reign!

--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

We Are

We are the Children of the Light  
no more darkness and no more night  
We walk through Heaven's Door  
WE cry aloud to know You more

Father, GOD, Come to us!  
Live in us! Rejoice in us!  
Father, GOD, LORD JESUS  
We Love You! We Love You!

We are cleansed; we are filled  
We are chosen; the anointed of the LORD  
We're a holy nation; a royal generation  
We've been made kings and priests

HALLELUJAH! THANK YOU, LORD!  
HALLELUJAH! THANK YOU, FATHER!  
HALLELUJAH! WE ARE ONE!  
WE GIVE YOU THANKS-

YES JESUS, WE GIVE YOU THANKS!

-the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

I'm calling You

My People, Can you hear me calling?  
Can you hear the gentle whisper in your ear?  
Can you hear the Voice of Love... Calling from Above  
My People, can you hear me calling?

Chorus:

X&X I'm calling you... I'm calling you  
Come to me; for I'm faithful and true!  
I'm calling you... Come to me  
For I'm your Heavenly Father and I Love you

Outside my House is fear  
But within is Love so dear  
So enter in and draw near  
And you'll be warmed in here

Now don't delay  
No please don't wait  
This is no lie  
Without Love you'll die

I long for you  
To see I'm true  
Just Repent and Call on JESUS  
Just Repent and Call on JESUS

the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

We Belong to You

Mighty GOD, Prince of Peace  
LORD of Lords, Immanuel  
Send Your dreams; Visions too  
We Love You, We Love You

Strengthen us; Abide in us  
Let no sinful way be found  
Our hearts are Yours; Our minds too  
We belong to You, Yes, we belong to You

Mighty GOD, the Trumpet Sounds  
We hear You, We Hear You  
Show us plainly where to go  
Let us know, Oh Let us know

LORD JESUS!  
WE CRY TO YOU!  
COME WE PRAY, O PERFECT DAY  
FOR WE BELONG TO YOU, YES, WE BELONG TO YOU!

Chorus:

From the least of us to the Greatest  
whether we be orange, green, purple or blue  
no matter what language; no matter what color  
We belong to you, Yes, we belong to YOU!!!!!!!!

the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

Holy Medley

I wish for you my friend  
this happiness and joy  
the Peace of JESUS CHRIST  
Oh the Peace of JESUS CHRIST

Glorify Him! Magnify Him!  
Exalt the LORD our GOD on High!  
Praise Him and Extol Him!  
Look up for our Redemption draws nigh!

There is Wisdom in the counsel of the Godly  
And this is the counsel I do give  
Keep the Faith! Keep your trust in JESUS CHRIST  
And Eternally with Him you will Joyfully Live!

Shalom, my friend, means Peace, Be Whole  
Seraiah means Our GOD prevails  
So when you hear these words  
Shalom; in JESUS' Name Be Well!  
Seraiah! Give Shouts and Hails!  
Shalom...RISE In the Name of JESUS CHRIST

AND SHOUT SERAIAH!!!!!!!!!!

THE HOLY GHOST in  
Michael Swenson 1992

---

If He Loved me as an enemy

When I was an enemy  
He lived and died for me  
What Love! Oh What Love!  
O now I know He Loves me so...(chorus)

Chorus:  
For He died for me, when I was still an enemy  
Much More Now shall I LIVE  
Because if HE LOVED ME AS AN ENEMY  
I KNOW HE LOVES ME, NOW, THAT HE CALLS ME FRIEND!

Now I rejoice; for from my heart  
I love Him so and I never wish to part  
He loves me so I surely know  
He'll keep me cleansed through His Blood's Flow...(chorus)

OH, HE LOVES ME! YES, HE LOVES ME!  
NOTHING WILL EVER KEEP ME FROM HIM  
SIN WILL DEPART FROM ME BECAUSE HE'LL  
PERFECT ME,  
AS I LEARN TO LOVE JUST LIKE HIM  
YES, AS I LEARN TO LOVE JUST LIKE HIM!  
(chorus)

The Name Song

Jesus in Hebrew is Yeshua  
Yeshua means Yahevah saves  
Yahevah in Hebrew Jehovah in english  
means the Eternal one

Chorus:

Yeshua! Jesus!

I AM saves!

Yes! His Name means

I AM saves!

( repeat 2 times each time you sing the chorus )

Jesus, Yeshua, whatever tongue

His name refers

to the Self-Existant One

the GOD of all Creation!

(change tempo)

Clap your hands now and repeat after me

Abraham (continue naming names and their meanings as long as you wish)

echo: Abraham

the father of nations

echo: father of nations

Sarah

echo: Sarah

the princess of God

echo: princess of God

Israel

echo: ~~XX~~ Israel

he has power with God

echo: power with God

Isaac

echo: Isaac

the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

God gave laughter

echo: God gave us laughter

Judah

echo: Judah

celebration of praise

echo: celebration of praise

ARISE! and BE WHOLE!

In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, Receive your sight and  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, Receive your hearing too  
All our sicknesses He bore so that we wouldn't have to suffer anymore  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, Arise! and Be Whole!

Chorus:

Arise! and Be Whole! Arise! and Be Whole!!!  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, ARISE! and BE WHOLE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!  
Leap and shout for Joy-HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!!!  
He bled and died to heal every man, woman, girl and boy!  
So in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, Arise! and Be Whole!

(Repeat)

\*\*--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

The Song of a Persecuted Man

I was blessed today  
I've been despised and rejected of men  
I've been spit upon, mocked and ridiculed  
And my life is threatened by the enemy  
For the wicked still hates the LORD JESUS CHRIST in me

Chorus:

Our sufferings are not worthy  
No, Our sufferings are not worthy  
Our mockings, revilings, persecutions and our griefs are not worthy  
None of our heartaches are worthy to be compared  
to the Glory that shall be revealed in us...  
To the Glory that shall be revealed in us!

Though we're despised and we're rejected  
Though we're hated for the Truth we declare  
We'll never deny our LORD JESUS  
For He lives in us and reminds us that...

Though we're mocked and reviled  
Put through tribulation and trials  
The Holy Ghost strengthens us so  
We'll endure all persecution with smiles (because...)

Compared to Eternity our toil in the flesh is a flash  
A twinkling of an eye is our existence here  
so when trouble and persecution arises  
Keep your heart on JESUS CHRIST, Eternal Honor, Glory and Joy!

---

All Praise LORD JESUS!  
All Praise the LORD our GOD!  
He gives us Power to do His mighty Works in His Love  
And for all Eternity we'll ever thank Him  
For He has given all to us!

--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

Come, Sit at my Feet

My people do you remember my words?  
Do you remember what I told Martha?  
You are worried; You are troubled about many things  
but I'll not deny those who choose the best part...

Chorus:

Come, and sit at my feet  
Come, and learn of me  
My words are life and I'll give them to you  
Won't you come and sit with me too?

When you've worked all the day  
And you've spent all your heart  
When you feel burdened and encumbered  
Please come and choose the best part...

Come unto me you who are weak and heavy laden  
Come and I will give you rest  
My yoke is light and my burden is easy  
Won't you come and choose what is best?

\*\*--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

I Love you, LORD  
JESUS, I magnify Your Name  
Come Now LORD; Live in me  
Speak; Give the Word  
And I'll be perfect; without blame!

I Love you, Father  
And I thank You  
In the Holy Ghost;  
For the Holy Ghost

I thank you, Father, I thank You! --the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

I Came to Bring My Love to You

I came to bring sunshine in the darkness  
And warmth on a cold winter's eve'  
I came to heal, cleanse, clothe and feed  
And I came to bring my Love to you

Chorus:

I came to bring my Love to you  
I came to bring my Love to you  
On the cross I did show it;  
By my Spirit you will know it  
I came to bring my Love to You

I came to comfort those that mourn  
and strengthen the weary  
To give my life; my all  
I want you to really know that...

I came to bring Peace amidst the torment  
And Joy amidst the misery  
Eternal Life my gift  
I still give my Love to all...

--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson  
1992

I've Just Been Tryin' To Say

Chorus: You know all of the good times and all of the bad times;  
No matter what we've gone through  
Though I don't always show it; and GOD knows I've blown it  
I've just been tryin' to say that...I Love You (hold the last three notes)

(repeat last two lines of chorus and echo 'I Love You')

Honey, Come Closer; I've got some talkin' to do  
And all my dear children, please come round me too  
I'm hurtin' and achin' from workin' all day  
But there's somethin' important I've just got to say

Honey, My Children; I've got somethin' to ask you  
Something I try to say but hasn't come out right  
My heart aches within me; O please forgive me  
Come here and let me hold you all tight

Honey, O' Loved Ones, have I told you today?  
We're going to make it all of the way  
Wherever we are, in Love we will stay  
And know that I mean it day after day!

(Songs that speak for us-Inspired by the Holy Ghost)

Michael Swenson-1992

Don't Give Up

It may not seem like anyone cares  
People hurtin' from angry flares  
I've heard this message from the Dove  
No one can live without Love...(so)

Chorus:

Don't Give Up: The dawn of the Glad Morning is near  
Don't Give Up: Soon we'll all see very clear  
That the trial was worth the waiting; the trial was worth the waiting  
For our LORD JESUS CHRIST WHO LOVES US DEAR

Brothers and sisters learn how to Love one another  
O please Love each other  
Just get full of JESUS and then you'll Love  
And for eternity you and Love will be together

Evening comes before morning and birth pains before delivery  
So don't think that Bright Eternal Day will never come  
Though this world is cruel and without any chivalry  
When you think you can't go on, just remember Calvary

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992



A Song of Deliverence and Love

Forgive me LORD  
O Forgive me GOD,  
Cleanse me according to Your Word  
I confess I've sinned; JESUS You're my LORD

Make me righteous, LORD  
Holy and Pure, O GOD  
Just like You  
That I may Praise You, LORD

You are my Life  
I need You, LORD  
Make me Holy so that I never grieve Your SPIRIT  
Make me One with Your WORD

Mercy, Grace and Truth for me  
In His Love I'll forever be  
I cry out to You, LORD JESUS  
Look on Your people and forgive us!

We shall be Victorious  
Because we trust in the LORD  
O how great and glorious; GOD has forgiven us!  
And will remember our sins no more!!!!!!!!!!!!  
HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!

The HOLY GHOST in Michael Swenson 1992

---

Just Give Me the WORD

When my heart is breaking  
And my soul is quaking  
Lost in distraction  
Looking for satisfaction  
I don't want any theories  
Don't give me your philosophies  
I'm tired of men's fantasies  
I need the Word

Chorus:  
The WORD of GOD is Alive  
Quick and Powerful is HE  
Don't tell stories to please us  
Just give me the Word; Give me JESUS!

When in torment partaking  
And my troubled mind is shaking  
And though I've tried my best  
I just can't seem to find rest  
When I'm down and out  
There's no need to shout  
I've traveled about  
And I'm ready to hear the Word

2nd Part of Chorus:  
Give me the Word! Give me JESUS!  
Just Give me the LORD!  
That I may know how to do what HE pleases  
Don't feed me lies! Just give me the Word!!!!!!!!!!!!

Men's education in this world  
Has taught so many lies  
In confusion my head swirled  
But to JESUS my soul cried  
And then I realized  
My ears were circumcised  
They hear deceit no more  
But Only GOD'S WORD!!!!!!!!

Don't tell me about your degree  
That won't impress me  
Tell me of The LORD JESUS  
He's the one who hung on that tree  
Thank You LORD for dying for me  
Let all the blind now see  
We want to hear from the LORD  
Don't give us lies! Just give us the WORD!!!!

Don't tell me of peace when there is none  
Rather show me how to battle in the  
Name of GOD'S Son  
I don't need ideas or speculations  
I've got to hear the Ruler of nations  
I need to be skillful with my flaming sword  
I'm one of the soldier's of the Holy LORD  
Carnal interpretations are death and shame  
Just Give me the Living Word in GOD'S Holy  
Name!!!!

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson  
1992

It is Done

Chorus:

And so I want to remind you  
That you may know that it's True  
JESUS CHRIST for us the Victory won  
And beside Him there is none  
On that Cross, just before the death of GOD'S SON  
He cried out these words saying, It is done

Are you still fighting, still striving between right and wrong  
Do you feel ripped apart all the day long  
Is that tormenting battle in you still raging?  
Lay down your life at CHRIST'S feet and you'll stop aging

Are you tired of the war and the pain  
Struggling for worldly wealth and vain gain  
It is time you heard the Trumpet-JESUS is coming again  
And this time forever we'll reign

Don't get impatient  
This is nothing compared to all eternity  
The time of trial is far spent  
Soon there'll be no more enmity

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

There is Cause For Rejoicing Here

Chorus:

There is cause for rejoicing here!  
There is cause for rejoicing here!  
Sing and Shout Praise to Your Maker  
Because there's cause for Rejoicing here!

Let it be known among the nations  
That we have cause for celebrations  
We were dead but now we're alive!  
We were sad but now we're so very very glad!

Hallelujah! Shout for Joy  
For more are the children of the desolate  
Than the children of she who has a husband  
Yes we are the Children of GOD!!!!!!!!!!

Praise Him! O Praise Him  
There is Victory in every step  
No we shall not fall  
Because the LORD our GOD is our help!!!!!!!!!!

Let the children leap and shout for joy  
GOD has given Grace to every man, woman, girl and boy  
We have cause to Rejoice here  
Because we Have Abundant Life in Him so dear!

All Glory to our LORD JESUS CHRIST  
He has set us free; O He has set us free!  
There is such great joy in doing as He pleases  
Shout! Sing! Give Glory to JESUS!!!!!!!!!!

## Have Mercy On Us

O GOD have mercy on us!  
Have mercy on us we pray  
Forgive us of our sins  
And Come and enter in  
LORD have mercy on us this day!

LORD JESUS have mercy  
We need your endless mercy  
Make us to truly please you  
By all that we say and all that we do

O GOD we have praised You with our lips  
Now Perfect us that we may praise You with our lives  
And then we'll rest assured in Your Blessedness  
And we'll be satisfied in Holiness

Have Mercy On Us! Have mercy On Us!  
And get rid of wickedness  
Let all Creation be filled with Rightousness!  
Have Mercy On Us! Have Mercy On Us!  
Make all nations to Love in Godliness!

(Blessed and Defended; Delivered and Eternally Blessed are all those who  
make the LORD JESUS CHRIST their refuge and Protector! Amen.)

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

## We Are

We are the children of the Light  
There shall be no more night  
We walk through Heaven's door  
We cry to know You more

Father, GOD, come to us!  
LORD of Heaven and earth Rejoice in us!  
Father, GOD, we Love You; We need You  
Father, GOD, Come and Live in us!

We are cleansed; We are filled  
We are chosen; the Anointed of the LORD  
We are His people, His Eternal people  
And we shall Praise Him forevermore!

HALLELUJAH! HALLELUJAH!  
We are the people of the LORD!  
HALLELUJAH! O' HALLELUJAH!  
CHRIST JESUS WE WHOLELY ADORE!

We Give You Thanks, O' LORD  
We Give You Reverence  
We Humbly Ask  
For Your Eternal Presence!

We Are One! We Are One!  
By the Awesome Grace of GOD'S SON!  
We Are One!  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST,  
We Are Holy and We Are One!

My mouth Shall Speak

Chorus: My Mouth Shall Speak of Wisdom  
My heart of Understanding all the Day  
I will speak of GOD'S work and Praise Him  
As I walk in His Righteous Way

Gather all the nations; all of GOD'S creations  
Both low, high; rich and poor together  
Come Worship the King and Gladly Sing  
Every man, woman, sister and brother

Incline your ear that you may hear  
The trumpeting voice of the inspired  
And as you all draw so near; know that you're dear  
God's Eternal Ones will never grow tired

After you hear and partake of GOD'S fruits  
Don't keep them to yourself; but quickly go and share  
Pass on the Love and the Life to all  
And show the broken-hearted you care

---

--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

Not Much Longer Now

Chorus:

Not Much Longer Now; No, Not Much Longer Now  
We'll all be clothed in Glory at the Coming of the LORD  
Not Much Longer Now; No, Not Much Longer Now  
We'll all Sing and Shout for Joy as we see the One that we've Adored

Plagues and famine in the land;  
tribulation everywhere  
Earthquakes and trouble abound  
But don't give up now; though there's anguish all around  
Because these are all just the signs that the End is near.

There is evening before morning and suffering before joy  
There's always birth pains before delivery  
So hang in there saints; don't let the wicked destroy  
The very Faith that has given us the Victory!

--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

## Follow Me

### Chorus:

Follow Me, Follow Me; I'm calling you  
Follow Me, Follow Me; with heart so true  
Follow Me, Follow Me; I'm calling you  
Follow Me, Follow Me; I'll guide you safely through

Tears in my eyes; heart filled with pain  
I fell crushed at my bed  
and it began to rain  
A hand reached out; a voice gently spoke  
And as I lifted my weary head; from hell I awoke

A look at the blood-stained path  
Why a martyr's loss?  
I cried out in sorrow; I could see no tomorrow  
And then Love cried from the Cross

Some walk on by as I scream from within  
Love that compels me to reach out  
And keep on reaching again and again  
Oh people, my loved ones, hear my heart's shout

I spoke in times past  
to many so dear  
I'm the first and the last  
My message now hear

You on the street and you dying too  
Know that I came and that this my song is for you  
In my people hear my voice  
I'm longing for you; I await your wise choice

I AM the LORD your GOD  
and my heart is filled with Love for you  
Rest in me, Trust in me and  
soon you'll know that I'm Faithful and True

\*\*\*--the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

## The Garden of Eden

O you trees of life, that came from the first  
Drink from the River of Life to quench your thirst  
And shout for joy wherever you are  
For soon all will see the Bright Morning Star

### Chorus:

We are the planting of the LORD  
Through us is Paradise adorned  
O joyous trees of Eden  
We're the planting of the LORD

A Garden so beautiful and full of life  
The LORD has cast out and burned all the trees of strife  
Flowers in blossom and wonderful herbs too  
Truly, O children of God, these are you

There is No Fear in LOVE

Chorus: There is no fear in love  
There is no fear in Love  
So let us Love, love, love  
Like LORD JESUS from Above  
And we know there's no fear in love

Hear us devils and hear us well  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, we do tell  
GET OUT OF LAND; LET OUR LOVED ONES GO!  
ALL CREATION IS GOD'S AND WE'RE LETTING YOU KNOW

In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, we're not backing down  
We not letting you devil's take our crown  
All you demons to the Fire now go  
And the Glory of GOD will surely now show!

We're breaking the bands of wickedness  
We're setting the captives free from sinfulness  
And in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, we shout  
ALL YOU DEVILS IT'S TIME TO GET OUT!!!!!!!!!!

This is our Land; Yes this is our Land  
It has been given to us by the LORD'S Mighty Hand  
So in full faith we're taking our stand  
All of you wicked devils get out of our LAND!

You've been offered mercy and grace  
But in your cold cruel heart you gave GOD no place  
Now HE's letting you know that this is His show  
And soon as the chaff in the Fire you'll go

We don't fear death; we don't fear you anymore  
GOD has given us Strength when we walked through His door  
And we're doing what is right; we stand and fight  
You had better get saved before the end of this night

We warn you all as Noah did just'befor the flood  
Time is getting short so why shed your blood?  
Please Repent; you've Eternal Love to gain  
To fight against GOD is highly insane!

Now shall GOD smite those who smite us  
And though the wicked scream and cuss  
We're going to praise our GOD forevermore  
OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST WE HIGHLY ADORE!

LOVE PREVAILS! WHEN ALL ELSE FAILS! IT IS LOVE THAT PREVAILS  
AND ALL CREATION WILL GIVE GREAT HAILS  
OF GLORY HONOR AND STRENGTH TO THE KING  
ALL WHO ARE SAVED WILL ETERNALLY SING

We don't fear weapons; and we don't fear diseases  
Because GOD is our defense as we do what HE pleases  
We know JESUS; the Omnipotent Creator  
And we're not going to fear anymore!!!!!!!!!!

Bless The Works of Your Hands

Bless the works of Your Hands  
And Perfect us, LORD JESUS  
O Perfect us, King JESUS  
All the Day  
Bless the works of Your Hands  
And Perfect us, King JESUS  
Yes, perfect us, LORD JESUS  
Is what we pray

I will rise and sing  
Unto the LORD, my GOD, my KING  
I will rise and sing for Joy  
I can do every good thing  
Unto every man, woman, girl, and boy

Sing Hallelujah! Sing Hallelujah!  
For He is worthy to be praised  
Sing Hallelujah! Sing Hallelujah!  
For from the depths of hell  
Our LORD JESUS Was Mightily Raised!

---

Blessed is the Man who Trusts in the LORD!!!!!!!!!!

Blessed is the man that trusts in the LORD, HALLELUJAH!!!! (repeat)  
He shall not be ashamed; He shall not be condemned!  
Blessed is the man who trusts in the LORD, HALLELUJAH!!!! (repeat)  
He shall surely stand Triumphant in the Land!  
Blessed is the man that trusts in the LORD, HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

---

Shout Unto GOD With a Voice of Triumph!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Shout unto GOD with a Voice of Triumph  
YAH! HALLELUJAH! We have won!!!!!!!!!!  
(repeat)  
HE has given us the Victory through HIS only Begotten SON!!!!!!!!!!!!!!  
Shout unto GOD with a Voice of Triumph  
YAH! HALLELUJAH! We have won!!!!!!!!!!

---

I Thee Wed

O My Bride Whom I Love  
Come to me, Come to me  
Adorn yourself with righteousness  
Let us live in holiness  
And forever in Love we will be  
United in godliness; walking in happiness  
For everyone to see  
There is Joy in godliness  
In Blessed holiness  
O My Bride we will be  
In Love-We're One- For All Eternity

I Love You, My Bride  
Surely, I Come Quickly says  
Our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Amen  
The Bride says with an indescribable longing and Love in Her Heart,  
Come, My Husband, My LORD, Come, My LORD JESUS, O Come. Amen and AMEN!!

Grab On and Hold On

Chorus: Grab on and Hold On!

Don't let those ragin' waves bring you down  
Grab On and Hold On!  
Don't let that Stormy Sea cause you to drown

In confusion I was tossed alone in the sea  
Amidst the warring ~~masses~~ of vain humanity  
Till brokenhearted I bent my knee  
And Cried out to JESUS ~~to~~ come ~~and~~ save me

The LORD said I saw you and I certainly knew you  
I watched you in all of the fray  
Then I reached out for you because I Love you  
To gladly show you the Way

There they are fighting for their lives;  
Trying to keep their heads above the water  
So in My Holy Name reach out and tell them  
~~Whether they be~~ mother, sister, brother, son or daughter

And what I say to you, I <sup>surely</sup> say to all  
Whether they be great or ~~very~~, very small  
The time has come, the final time has come  
It's time for you to heed GOD'S call

THE HOLY GHOST in Michael Swenson 1992

---

You're My Dream Come True

Chorus:

You're My Dream Come True  
You're My Dream Come True  
Now that my nightmare is through  
You're My Dream Come True

The idea that You existed was too Wonderful for me  
An Awesome Creator, How could that be?  
The concept too vast, I just couldn't understand  
How anyone could be so Great and so Grand

I wandered in darkness looking for Love  
And you sent the news on wings of the dove  
When I tossed and I turned and couldn't sleep  
You were trying to reach me; my soul to keep

I was so confused and frightened I couldn't go out at day  
And if I dared venture I'd hide along the way  
In and out of bars, strip joints and smoky cars  
Until one lonesome night I gazed up to the stars

Angry, desperate, battered and torn; I hated everyone  
I thought I'd start world war three and desolation  
In my agony I wandered and strayed  
Until you revealed Yourself to me as I humbly prayed



JESUS LOVES YOU

JESUS Loves you; JESUS Loves you  
And the Peace of GOD IS YOURS FOR THE ASKING  
JESUS Loves you; JESUS Loves you  
This I know because I grow in Him each day

Repeat

...And the Joy of GOD is yours for the asking...  
...And the Love of GOD...  
...And the Strength of GOD...  
...And the Faith of GOD...  
...And the Power of GOD...  
etc.

The HOLY GHOST in Michael Swenson 1992

---

Under Our Feet

Chorus:

This Day we place the enemy  
Under our feet; Under our Feet  
This Day we proclaim our Victory  
And the enemy is under our feet!

We're gonna stomp and we're gonna tromp  
All over wicked sin  
And we'll never; no, never let satan in  
We're stomping on the enemy this Day

No longer will we fear what the wicked say  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST it is HIS DAY  
We are Triumphant, Victorious and Bright  
We are the Valiant Soldiers of CHRIST!

We are the Heavenly Host  
And in the LORD we make our boast  
There's no devil that can overcome HIM  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST we have Victory over sin!

Now we stand and shout  
All you, devils and demons, get out!  
JESUS CHRIST IS OUR LORD!  
NOW GO! AND OBEY HIS WORD!

The HOLY GHOST in Michael Swenson 1992

---

Living On A Prayer

I once trusted in money and worldly vanities  
Until I met One who gave me Victory  
O He delivered me  
And I found the Joy of Living on a Prayer

Chorus:  
I'm Living on a prayer; Living on a prayer  
As the worldly wise men sit and stare  
My GOD sustains me and gives me miracles  
And HE's brought me Peace while living on a prayer

Driving on empty; no gas in the tank  
trying to show I care  
Those hurting people; I had to get there  
I only made it cause JESUS CHRIST  
heard my prayer!

Shotgun in my hand  
I couldn't go on this wicked land  
Yet the pain I couldn't bear  
GOD removed in a prayer.

Open to JESUS

Open my eyes, LORD; I want to see JESUS  
to reach out and touch You  
and say that I Love You

Open our ears, LORD; we want to hear JESUS  
to heed and obey You  
and show that we Love you

Open our hearts, LORD; and fill us with JESUS  
to boldly declare Him  
and do what He pleases

Open us up, LORD; we receive JESUS  
that we may Know You  
and happily Praise You

Open these doors, LORD; give us Your Spirit  
we Glorify You...  
and we're open to JESUS

(additions by the Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson-1992)

---

A Child's Prayer

Now I lay me down to sleep  
I pray the LORD my soul to keep  
If He calls me Home in the night  
I shall return with Him; a Glorious sight

Now I arise and wake  
In my rest our LORD spake  
I praise Him for this day  
He shall perfect me in His Way

Now I know Him that is True  
The wind of His Spirit Blew  
I am healed and I rejoice  
I have heard the Shepherd's Voice

Chorus:

He is my life  
He is my LORD  
I praise Him  
And I rejoice in His Word

the Holy Ghost in  
Michael Swenson 1992

Turn My Heart Unto You

Chorus:

O my GOD, have mercy on me  
And make me clean through and through  
O LORD JESUS forgive me  
And turn my heart unto you

The biggest of hypocrits  
The chiefest of those who do sin  
Please dear LORD Work in Love  
And Perfect this body I'm in

I've rebuked and reproved  
For the very sins I've done  
My only hope; My only trust  
Is in the Grace of GOD'S Son

Till the day He perfects me  
I'll keep praying to the LORD  
I'm cleansed with His Blood  
And the Holy Power of His Word

Create in me a clean heart  
Let no wicked way be found in me  
Guard my heart, soul, mind and my tongue  
To Please You so Righteously

Turn my heart; O' turn my Heart  
Turn my heart unto You  
Let the Holy Ghost always be with me  
O' my GOD so Faithful and True

Turn my heart; Turn my heart  
Turn my heart unto you  
Never leave me; No, never leave me  
O. Faithful and True

THE SONG of one who has done wrong in the  
sight of His Maker - Michael Swenson 1992

---

If not For Your Mercy

Chorus: If Not For Your Mercy  
I'd have no strength to go on  
If not for Your Mercy  
I would have been in hell long ago  
) If not for your mercy  
Through the Cross of Your Son  
You, who are my All, I would never have known

---

You Are My Life

You are my Life  
My only Hope and My Strength  
You are my trust, My GOD; My Greatest Love  
So change me now; O change me now; Please change me now  
And make me just like You LORD GOD Above

Beyond All Measure

There is Joy Beyond All Measure  
There is Joy Beyond All Measure  
There in the King's Treasure  
There is Joy Beyond All Measure!

There is Love...  
There is Peace...  
There is Truth...  
There is Faith...  
There is Hope...  
There is Glory...  
(etc.)

AND HE HAS GIVEN HIS TREASURES TO ME!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

I Will Thank The LORD

I will arise and I will thank the LORD  
I will walk and I will thank the LORD  
Thank the LORD; Thank the LORD  
I will arise and walk  
And after I thank the LORD, I will fly

Won't you thank the LORD with me?  
Then His Peace and Joy you'll see  
For thanking Him is good to be  
Won't you please thank the LORD with me?  
I will thank the LORD

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

---

At All Times

At All Times will I direct my prayer  
Unto You and will look up  
At All times I'll sing unto You and  
You shall fill my cup  
At All Times I will Thank You  
And in Love we will sup  
At All Times will I cry out to You  
And You will lift me up

You are My LORD my Shield  
My Strength and My Hiding Place  
O LORD my GOD, Fill me with Your Holy Ghost  
At All Times and I'll complete Your Holy Race

At All Times sing unto JESUS  
At All Times HE leads us  
So sing His Praises, Give Thanks and do what He pleases  
At All Times, At All Times

Amen.

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

All Power Is Given Unto Me

All Power! All Power! All Power  
is given unto me!  
All Power! All Power!  
Over the Heavens, the earth and the sea

He told us to raise the dead  
He told us that He's the head  
Will we hear and obey?  
Let us turn to Him today!

He told us to heal the sick  
He told us His fruit to pick  
Let us reap for Him this day  
And let us remember to pray

I'll call unto the sea  
Be still; obey me  
In the Name of JESUS CHRIST I command and it's done  
For all power is in the Name of GOD'S SON

Cast out the demons  
They've committed treason  
Against the King of kings and LORD of Lords  
Cast out the demons!  
They've had their season  
The King of Glory Waits no more!

Hear O earth and tremble O sea  
Hear the Word of Authority  
Repent; fall on your knees  
Cry out to JESUS; this is His final plea

---

The HOLY GHOST in Michael Swenson 1992

Let Faith Arise!

One night after I had prayed  
Saying Give me Faith O Give me Faith  
The Word Spoke and I heard Him  
I gladly Heard Him and this is what He said  
Faith is not hoping; it is not hoping  
But merely waiting to see what you've asked for  
Knowing you shall receive it; Yes, KNOWING you shall receive it  
Because you asked! Because You Asked! Because You Asked! (So)

Chorus:

LET FAITH ARISE;  
Let there be no doubting; no disguise!  
LET FAITH ARISE!  
And we'll see the LORD'S replies!

I will call unto the winds and they'll obey  
They will heed all the words that I say  
For I speak not of my own will  
But of the will of GOD; And so all the winds will obey

The Holy Ghost in Michael Swenson 1992

A SONG OF A FAITHFUL MAN

Though death and darkness gather all around me  
The LORD my God ever lifts me in HIS grace  
And on and on I stand and praise HIM  
Who has given me the Victory of Life's race.

And though the raging sea tries to toss me  
HIS HOLY SPIRIT shall Guide me through  
And while the foolish lie dashed and broken  
I'm kept by Him who's so Faithful and so True.

For JESUS CHRIST is ever with me  
That even when the troops of hell do surge  
At the spoken word that He give's me  
Fire goes forth from my mouth, the curse to purge.

And when this age is finally over  
I shall meet HIM with His Holy angels in the air  
And glorify HIM who made and saved me  
And give HIM thanks and praise HIM for HIS care.

And throughout eternity my LOVE for HIM shall swell  
For He is beautiful and I have loved HIM dearly  
More dearly than the spoken and more dearly than  
the written word can tell. . .


Yes HE is Beautiful, and this is what I ask of HIM,  
By all that we do and say our LOVE for HIM will yell.

Yes, HE is Wonderful!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

And I do love HIM dearly,  
More dearly than these mere words can ever tell. . .

More dearly than these mere words can ever tell. . .

Michael Swenson



My Love

My Love is Fresh like the morning dew upon the grass

-and the tender blossom

My Love is Strong and Ardent like the mighty steed

-that looks well to his herd

My Love is Bright and Shining like the Sun

-that drives all darkness away

I nourish and protect

I give life and

-I care for the least to the greatest

I encourage all in a way that is good

-all who were discouraged by the wicked and cruel

I take up those who have been cast down

-trample not upon my garden of roses

My Love is like the ambrosia of the sweetest of lilies

The fragrance gives joy that none can steal

- the hearts of men sing

I have compassion and Love heals the sick.

-I mend the broken hearts.

I wake the sleeping and comfort those near death's afflictions

Songs of Deliverance fill my soul

-Wisdom proceeds from my mouth.

I reach out to the poor, the oppressed and the needy.

I take strength the weak

-they trust in me and I never fail them

I make merry the humble

-the meek are exalted over those that trampled them

I judge rightly and I speak soundly

I open the ears of all who wish to hear me speak

I open the eyes of all who wish to see my works

Ask, and I shall give you ears to hear my Voice.

Ask and ride free upon the Wind of my Song

That Song is my Love for you all;

For I AM LOVE and my name is JESUS CHRIST.

Truly I LOVE YOU--I LOVE YOU...I LOVE YOU!!!!!!!

## PRAYER

I write unto you all in the Name of and to the Glory of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Let us now KNOW beyond all doubt how we may receive of HIM. In 1 John 5:13-15, it is written, These things have I written unto you that believe on the Name of the Son of GOD (JESUS CHRIST-Mt1, Lk 1, John 5:43); that you may KNOW you have Eternal Life, and that you may believe on the name of the Son of GOD. And this is the confidence that we have in Him, that, if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us: And if we know that He hears us, whatsoever we ask, we KNOW that we have the petitions that we desired of Him. And in 1John 3:22, it is written, And whatsoever we ask, we receive of Him, because we keep His commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in His sight. It is therefore of the utmost importance to find in GOD'S Word what His will is concerning each of us, who He hears (giving the connotation of not just the sensation of sound, but listening and heeding what is said) and doesn't hear (pays no heed to their request), what are His commandments and what are the things to do that are pleasing in His sight. Determining these things in His Word, will give us the knowledge we need to KNOW how to obtain from and of GOD. Since His will, commandments and the things to do that are pleasing in His sight are so intertwined, the Holy Ghost may give the same reference under each topic. It is also expedient that we allow Him to show us the things that are against His will, commandments, and are displeasing to Him. In this study you will find exceeding great and precious promises that if you lay to heart will instruct you on just how to move the Mighty Hand of GOD. The Holy Ghost, our Teacher, the LORD JESUS CHRIST, our HEAVENLY FATHER, Wisdom and Understanding I call this day to enlighten us concerning this crucially important topic and to bring us into the side whereby we always do receive every good gift of His. Amen.

In determining the will of GOD for each of us, I have been inspired to begin with His will to those in darkness, the sinner, and His progressive will on up to the transformed and glorified saint, a manifest child of the Living GOD. In times past mankind abode in darkness and was separated from the Living, Holy GOD on account of His sins, but when JESUS CHRIST was made manifest in flesh and blood the True Light began to shine. (Gen 1:1-5 with Understanding explained by Is 60:1-3, Is 9:2, Mic 7:8,9, Mt 4:16, John 1:5, John 3:15-21, John 12:35, 1John 2:8, 2Pet 1:19, 1Pet 2:9, 1Th 5:4,5, Eph 5:8, Acts 26:18, 1John 1:5-9) Now the will of GOD is for all to REPENT of their sins and to turn from darkness of wickedness and dead works unto the Light, our LORD JESUS CHRIST, and righteousness and good works. (Acts 17:20-30-Acts 18:5, Eph 2:1-10, Acts 1:1-2:37,38,39-47, Rom Ch.10-Ch.12, Mt 28:18-20, Mk 16:15-20, Jas 2:14-26, Eze 14:6, Eze 18:30, Mt 3:2, Mt 4:17, Mr 1:15, Mr 6:12, Lu 13:1-5, Acts 26:20, Acts 8:22, Rev 2-3, Acts 3:19) Since Repentance is the gift of GOD and is a must in preparing the Way of



CHRIST JESUS our LORD, who is our SALVATION and LIFE, I now ask GOD our Heavenly FATHER to be merciful unto us all and immerse His entire creation in Godly Repentance from all wickedness, from all disobedience of His Holy Will, from every sin, that darkness no longer have any place in His creation, nor the unfruitful, dead works of devils. FATHER, in the Mighty, Ever-Prevailing Name of JESUS CHRIST, Your Exceeding Great and Most Excellent Name, I ask that You now send the greatest out-pouring of Repentance ever upon the face of the earth; that you immerse the whole of your Creation in Repentance and turn the hearts of all men, women and children unto you. Father, I know that the very wicked and rebellious will refuse to repent according to your word, but I ask that You would gather up all who do not willfully oppose You, by Your Great Endless Mercy and Grace unto all them that call upon You. Father, I ask in the Name of our LORD JESUS CHRIST that You would bring all other men, women and children unto You who do not willfully choose to serve satan and refuse to repent of that grievous choice. Take the kingdoms of the nations now for Your inheritance and before mine eyes rid this world of all wickedness once for all. LORD JESUS, I thank You; for I know I shall not taste of death until I behold You Coming in Your Kingdom with Great Glory. I thank You, LORD, for this generation shall see the fulfillment of all things, the times and the seasons and none can stay Your Hand from accomplishing Your Perfect will. I yearn to behold You in Glory and pray that we all who trust in You would be strengthened mightily to endure in Your Faith unto the End. Bless and Keep all those who trust in You now LORD JESUS, make us all to be obedient to You, triumphant, bold, courageous, loving, holy and glorious for Your Name's sake; in all ways truly and fully like unto You. I thank You, FATHER, LORD JESUS, I thank You. So it is GOD'S will and commandment for all in darkness to Repent and come unto Him that they might have Life and no longer be separated from Him on account of their sins. (Is 57:2, John 5:39,40-47, 1John Ch.1-Ch.5) And if you are yet in sin and have not repented, then this is what you need to do if you want GOD to give heed to your prayers. (John 9:31, Pr 15:29) Just as it is GOD'S will for all to Repent and this is His commandment and good pleasure, He has no pleasure in the destruction of those that refuse to repent, but that grave end will come upon all who continue in their wicked ways, that the righteous may dwell peacefully in the Kingdom of GOD. (Eze 18, Eze 33, Rev 9:20,21, Rev 21:7,8, Rev 20:1-15) He is not willing that any should perish but that all would come unto repentance. (2 Pet 3:9) Some ask that if it's GOD'S will that none should perish, why will HE cast anyone into the Lake of Fire. The answer is found in the same sentence, they would not repent of their own wicked works that have condemned them to that death penalty. As they disobeyed GOD and would not repent, neither could they receive the Life that comes after repenting from dead works but by choice, rejected GOD'S Mercy, Love,

Forgiveness, Grace, and chose rather to remain under GOD'S Law and Justice which sentenced them to death for their innumerable crimes that they have committed against Him. GOD has given us record that EVERYONE has committed at least one crime against Him worthy of the death penalty. (1 John 5:10, Rom 3:4, Heb 6:18, Tit 1:2, Rom 3:19-26-28-5:11, 2Cor 5:14-21) The Next will and commandment of GOD is to be baptised in the Name of JESUS CHRIST by being immersed in water (Acts Ch. 8:25-38, 39 makes this clear) which is the baptism of repentance. (Lu 3:3, Acts 13:24, Acts 19:1-5) To be baptised after Repenting of dead works is so clearly the immediate will of GOD for such people that it is commanded in the same sentences of our LORD JESUS CHRIST and the Holy Ghost in several places in the Holy Scriptures. (Mt 28:18-20, Mr 16:15-20, Acts 2:38,39) Baptism by water was carried out upon all that came to Christ and were not breathing their last breath!(Read all four Gospels and Acts) immediately following Belief in JESUS CHRIST, repentance from dead works and the baptism by immersion in water in the Name of JESUS CHRIST(which is the baptism of repentance), is to wait in prayer for the baptism of the Holy Ghost. This baptism may occur at any time one repents and believes on the LORD JESUS CHRIST but is promised to those who have done His will to that point, which is repenting and being baptised in His Name. (Lu 24:44-49(Acts 2:38,39)-Lu 24:53,(Lu 24:49&Acts 1:8), The disciples waited in prayer for fifty days after the Passover to be endued with the Holy Ghost, the very Power of GOD. Acts Ch1&Ch2) Since we can do nothing without JESUS CHRIST (John 15:5), it is imperative that we be filled with the Holy Ghost before we go forth and witness of the Resurrection of JESUS CHRIST in Power. Our LORD JESUS CHRIST Himself gave us example to pray unto GOD our FATHER and to ask for the Holy Ghost. (Lu 3:21,22, Lu 11:11-13) It is also imperative that we be baptised with the Holy Ghost and filled with the Holy Ghost because He teaches us ALL things and speaks to us the words of GOD and our LORD JESUS CHRIST. (John 14:26) (John 15:26, John 16:12,13, 1John 2:20,27) He lets us KNOW GOD intimately; not just mentally, but conveys thoughts, feelings and words and works of GOD unto us and empowers us to do the same. (John 14:16-26, John 14:12, Acts 1:8, John 5:21, 2Pet 1:20,21, Acts-all) Without the Spirit of Christ, the Holy Ghost, no one can understand the True meaning of the Holy Bible and they are not even yet known to be children of GOD. (Rom Ch.8, 1Cor 2). Hereafter, the child of GOD that's been born of GOD'S HOLY SPIRIT by repenting and receiving the LORD JESUS CHRIST, grows by several factors taught us in GOD'S Holy Word. The end result of any child is to reach full maturity and in the End be transformed into the Glorious, Radiant, Holy, Eternal Image of our Heavenly Father, our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Let this summarization of GOD'S will and commandments suffice to bring all who reads these words into such a state that they personally communicate with GOD, our Heavenly Father and our LORD JESUS CHRIST,

so that they can find out His specific will for each. Below is a list of instructions with Scriptural references in the Spiritual order of GOD'S will, commandments, and good pleasure beginning with the sinner unto the perfected saint:

- 1) GOD'S GREATEST COMMANDMENTS TO ALL AS SPOKEN DIRECTLY BY OUR INEFFABLE LORD JESUS CHRIST- Matthew 22:36-40 (and to His disciples the highest calling of LOVE is given-John 13:34,35)
- 2) REpent FROM ALL DEAD WORKS, ALL SINS (Sin is disobedience to GOD; so if you need proof that you have sinned all you need to do is read Rom 3:23, 1John 5:10, Heb 6:18, Leviticus, Deuteronomy and Exodus Ch. 20) AND CALL UPON THE NAME OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST (Humble yourself before Him and ask Him to have mercy upon you and forgive you, cleanse you, turn your heart away from sin and unto Him and to come into your life and let you KNOW HIM!--Ps 34:18, Ps 51:17, Rom 10:8-13-17, Acts 4:12, 1John 5:1-12,20, Is 57:15, Is 66:2, Pr 22:4, Jas 4:6-10, Eph 2:8, 1Pet 5:5,6, 1John 1:7-9, John 1:1-12-36-51, Ps 80, Jer 3:14, Acts 3:1-19, Mr 1:14,15) (John Ch.14-Ch.17)
- 3) BE BAPTISED IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST FOR THE REMISSION OF YOUR SINS AND CALL UPON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST TO FULFILL HIS PROMISE UNTO YOU AND LET YOU KNOW BEYOND ALL DOUBT THAT YOU HAVE RECEIVED THE HOLY GHOST!!!!!!!!!!!!!! (Remember, the baptism of repentance is by immersion in water as evidenced in Acts Ch 8:39, and 2Ki 5:10-14 (This also is where John the Baptist baptised by dipping under water all who were unclean because of their sins and who being unclean wanted to be cleansed and made whole), 1 Cor 10:1,2, Lu 3:21,22) In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, I declare unto you by the Word of Faith, that all who truly Repent of their sins and are now thusly baptised in the Name of the FATHER, the Name of the SON, the Name of the HOLY GHOST, which Name is JESUS CHRIST (John 5:43, Acts 2:38,39, Acts 4:12, Phil 2:9-11) and who are thusly praying for the Holy Ghost as they declare, by baptism, that JESUS CHRIST is their LORD and SAVIOUR (so let the confession be made also with their own mouth-Rom 10:9,10, Mr 8:38, Mt 10:32, Lu 12:8) that Heaven would be opened above them and a mighty outpouring of the Holy Ghost would come upon them with great signs and wonders following; to His Glory. Amen. and Amen.
- 4) GROW--IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, BE FIRMLY ROOTED AND GROUNDED IN OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST AND IN HIS EVERY WORD!!!!!!!!!!!!!! IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, GROW STRONG AND HEALTHY AND BE EXCEEDINGLY, ABUNDANTLY FRUITFUL; BEARING GOOD FRUIT TO THE GLORY OF GOD OUR HEAVENLY FATHER AND OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. Amen. (Several important factors in growing into maturity in CHRIST are 1. OBEDIENCE TO JESUS CHRIST AND EVERY WORD OF GOD!! (John 14:15 & Rom 1:5), 2. READ AND LISTEN TO AND MEDITATE UPON GOD'S WORDS DAY AND NIGHT!!!!!!!!!!!!!! (1Pet 2:2,3, Ps 34:8, Deut 4:1-Deut 6:25, Pr 4:20-22, Joshua 1:8, Mt 13:1-43, Mr 4:1-23) 3. GIVE HEED TO THOSE THAT SOW THE WORD OF GOD UNTO YOU AND ESPECIALLY THOSE WHO DEMONSTRATE THE WORD OF GOD IN POWER; AND YET KNOW THAT IT IS BY THE GRACE OF GOD THAT YOU SHALL REACH FULL MATURITY. (FOR HE IS ABLE TO HASTEN YOUR GROWTH OF NECESSITY- ASK IN FAITH: IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST--BE PREPARED FOR TRIALS AND TRIBULATIONS FOR THESE BRING ABOUT THE QUALITIES OF TRUSTING COMPLETELY IN GOD AS OUR LORD DID WHEN HE WALKED IN FLESH AND BLOOD.)
- 5) BECOME FRUITFUL\*WITNESS\*GLORIFY GOD!!!!!!!!!!!!!! (John Ch. 15) TESTIFY OF JESUS CHRIST; DECLARE THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST IN POWER; TELL OTHERS WHAT GOD HAS DONE FOR YOU!!!!!!!!!!!!!! This commandment and will of GOD sums up the will of GOD of LOVE in action for every child of GOD. We are able to keep all His Commandments in Heaven, EXCEPT, His commandment of preaching the Gospel and testifying of JESUS CHRIST among all the nations on earth!!!!!!!!!!!!!! This is the ultimate reason the Holy Ghost is given unto us while we yet dwell in

these earthly bodies!!(John 15:26, Acts 1:8) There is the plain reason we are left on earth after we have repented and received the LORD JESUS CHRIST--SO THAT WE WOULD TELL ALL OF HIS SAVING GRACE AND ALLOW THE SPIRIT OF GOD IN US TO PLEAD WITH EVERYONE TO REPENT AND LIVE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!There is not a wiser thing a person can do than win souls for JESUS CHRIST.(Pr 11:30) IT HAS PLEASSED GOD BY THE FOOLISHNESS OF PREACHING THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE.(1Cor 1:21, Rom 10:8-17, Rom 1:16,17) This commandment is of such importance that JESUS CHRIST Himself performed it continually(Constantly affirming that was His ultimate purpose throughout all the Gospels and indeed throughout all Holy Scriptures) and while HE was yet here in flesh and blood commanded His disciples to preach the Gospel, in His Name performing the works of GOD that the words of GOD would be believed. (Mt 4:17, Mt 10:1-7-42, Mr 1:14,15,39, Lu 4:14-44, Lu 5:32, Lu 10:1-42) Not only does this commandment have His example and that of His disciples but this commandment was given as our LORD'S last words unto His disciples before HE was taken up into Heaven!!(Mt 28:18-20, Mr 16:15-18, Lu 24:45-47-49-53, John 21:14-25) This commandment is of so great importance that the disciples were told to wait until they had received the HOLY GHOST to go forth and testify and bear witness of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. In fact in Acts 1:8 it is given as the reason that the HOLY GHOST would come upon them!!Testifying of JESUS CHRIST to all men is so important, it is written that this is how the saints overcame the devil, dragon, satan, and all his wicked followers!!(Rev 12:11,17, Rev 19:10) The fact that the HOLY GHOST immediately moved the disciples to preach the GOSPEL and declare GOD'S words unto all shows us clearly our purpose and GOD'S will for everyone of HIS children here on earth. (Acts Ch2) Even when threatened with torture and death, GOD'S commandment to witness of JESUS CHRIST and the POWER of the HOLY GHOST in the early disciples was so great that they prayed for more boldness to continue to testify of JESUS CHRIST regardless of the opposition. (Acts 4:1-24-33-37, Acts 5:1-29-Acts Ch.28) Since it is the main purpose of the HOLY GHOST upon and in us to witness of JESUS CHRIST (PREACH THE GOSPEL-tell what wonderful things GOD has done for you-Mr 5:1-19), it is a primary sign that one is filled with the HOLY GHOST when one has a burning desire to tell everyone about JESUS CHRIST, HIS KINGDOM AND SAVING GRACE AND DECLARE ALL THE WONDERFUL WORKS OF GOD!!!!!!!!!!!!!!If you have any doubt that every child of GOD is left on this earth after getting saved for the main purpose of telling others about JESUS CHRIST then I suggest you do what the LORD in me counseled in Numbers 1-4. I KNOW THE LOVE OF GOD FOUND ONLY IN OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST COMPELS US TO WITNESS TO OTHERS BECAUSE WE KNOW THE HELLISH EXISTENCE ALL HAVE WHO HAVE NOT RECEIVED JESUS CHRIST (FOR WE ALSO SUFFERED IN SIN WITHOUT HIM FOR A SHORT TIME). WE KNOW THAT NOT ONLY DO PEOPLE SUFFER INCREDIBLY IN THIS LIFE WHO DO NOT REPENT AND RECEIVE JESUS CHRIST BUT THEY SHALL SUFFER IMMEASURABLY BEING SEPARATED FROM GOD, LOVE, PEACE, JOY, AND EVERY GOOD GIFT IN THE LAKE OF FIRE. (Rev 20-22, Mr 9:43-50, Lu 16:16-31, John 3:15-21)

6) BE NOT DECEIVED--OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND ALL THE SAINTS BEFORE HIM AND ALL ALL THE SAINTS AFTER HIM HAVE SUFFERED TRIALS AND TRIBULATIONS IN THIS WICKED WORLD!!!!!!!!!!!!!!IT IS WRITTEN THAT ALL WHO LIVE GODLY SUFFER PERSECUTION.(2Tim 3:12) THOUGH THESE PERSECUTIONS SEEM TO BE MOST PREVALENT IMMEDIATELY AFTER REPENTING AND RECEIVING JESUS CHRIST AND RIGHT BEFORE GLORIFICATION (Heb 10:32-39, 1Pe 5:10, Mr 4:5,17, Mt 4:1-11, Mr 1:12,13, Lu 4:1-14,15, Mt 26:31-Mt 28:54, Mr 14:27-39, Lu 22:28-48, Acts 7, Rev 11:3-13), JESUS CHRIST INFORMED ALL THAT CAME TO HIM THAT THEY WOULD SUFFER TRIALS, TRIBULATIONS, AND PERSECUTIONS AT THE HANDS OF THE WICKED IN THIS WORLD. (Mt 10:16-25, Mt 24:9, Mr 13:13, Lu 21:17, Joh 15:18-25, John 16:33, John 17:14, Mr 10:30, 2Cor 12:10, 2Th 1:4, Mr 8:31-38) HOLY BRETHREN, MARK THESE WORDS WELL, THE PATHWAY TO LIFE ETERNAL AND GLORIFICATION WITH CHRIST IS BATHED IN BLOODSHED!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Mt 23:30-37, Lu 13:34, Lu 11:50,51, Rev 6:9-11, Rev 12:11, Lu 9:23-27, Rev 20:4, Acts, Mt 14:10, read FOX'S BOOK OF MARTYRS and books on the early history of the disciples of JESUS CHRIST!!!!!!!!!!!!!!)SAINTS, IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT YOU NOT ONLY DIE DAILY TO YOUR OWN PLEASURES, WILL, AND DESIRES, (Rom 12:1,2, Is 58:1-14, Gal 2:20,21, 1Cor15:31) BUT THAT YOU ARE READY NOT ONLY TO LIVE, BREATHE, TALK, WALK JESUS CHRIST BUT ALSO TO LAY DOWN YOUR LIVES FOR

HIM, HIS NAME'S SAKE, AND THE SAKE OF THE GOSPEL!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!IN THE NAME OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, BE STRENGTHENED TO PERFORM HIS GOOD WILL WITH ALL OF HIS LOVE, POWER, AND MIGHT. AMEN AND AMEN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!IN THE NAME OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, THE HOLY GHOST COME UPON ALL THE PEOPLE OF GOD IN THE FULL MANIFESTATION OF THE GODHEAD AND FILL US WITH AN OVERWHELMING, LOVING, IRRESISTABLE, ZEAL TO OBEY OUR HEAVENLY FATHER, OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AT ALL TIMES FROM THIS MOMENT FORWARD AND INTO ALL ETERNITY. AMEN AND AMEN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!VICTORY IN GREAT GLORY IS AT HAND SAINTS, THE WINEPRESS WILL SEPARATE THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE FROM THE FALSE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!BLESSED ARE ALL THOSE WHO ENDURE UNTO THE END!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!FORSAKE NOT THE FAITH OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST NO MATTER WHAT!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!IF YOU CAN DO NOTHING ELSE DURING THAT HOUR OF DARKNESS SOON TO BE MANIFEST UPON THE FACE OF THE WHOLE EARTH( BUT THE SAINTS SHALL HAVE LIGHT) THEN REPEAT TO YOURSELVES OVER AND OVER, "JESUS CHRIST IS MY LORD AND MY SAVIOUR; HE SUFFERED AND DIED FOR ME OUT OF HIS GREAT LOVE FOR ME, I WILL NOT GIVE UP THE FAITH!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!HE SHALL RETURN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!HESHALL RETURN!!!!!!!!!!!!!! HE SHALL RETURN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!HE SHALL RETURN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!MY LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, WHO LOVES ME, IS COMING FOR ME!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!HE SHALL RETURN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!HE SHALL RETURN!!!!!!!!!!!!!! HE SHALL RETURN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!HE SHALL RETURN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!BLESSED ARE ALL THOSE WHO TRUST IN HIM!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!O LORD JESUS YOU DIED FOR ME OUT OF YOUR GREAT LOVE FOR ME, FILL ME WITH YOUR LOVE THAT I MIGHT BE STRENGTHENED, IF NEED BE, ALSO TO LAY DOWN MY LIFE FOR YOU!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!JESUS CHRIST IS MY LORD AND MY SAVIOUR AND NOTHING CAN PLUCK ME OUT OF HIS HAND!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!STRENGTHEN ME LORD JESUS, I LOVE YOU!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!! JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!JESUS!!

...AND CONTINUE FERVENTLY IN PRAYER UNTO HIS GLORIOUS RETURN OR UNTIL YOU OBTAIN A MORE GLORIOUS RESURRECTION BY BEING ACCOUNTED WORTHY TO SUFFER MARTYRDOM FOR HIS NAME'S SAKE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!In the Name of our LORD JESUS CHRIST, MAY ALL THE SAINTS BE FILLED WITH HIS ZEAL AND LOVE IN THE SAME DEGREE AS WHEN HE WALKED THE EARTH IN HIS EARTHY VESSEL, YES, IN THE NAME OF OUR WONDERFUL, OMNIPOTENT LORD JESUS CHRIST, MAY EVERY CHILD OF GOD NOW BE MOVED UPON BY THE MIGHTY HAND OF GOD TO DISPLAY EVEN GREATER LOVE AND ZEAL THAN THE APOSTLE PAUL DID, WHO AFTER HE HAD SUFFERED FOR CHRIST (2Cor 11:22-30, 1Cor 4:1-9-15-21) WAS ABLE TO STATE THAT THE SUFFERINGS OF THIS PRESENT TIME ARE NOT WORTHY TO BE COMPARED WITH THE GLORY THAT SHALL BE REVEALED IN US!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Rom 8:18)BRETHREN OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, THOUGH THE WORST TORTURES CONCEIVABLE TO MAN BE AFFLICTED UPON OUR BODIES THEY ARE AS NOTHING COMPARED TO THE LOVE, PEACE AND JOY WE RECEIVE IN FELLOWSHIP WITH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST BOTH NOW AND FOREVER!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!NOTHING IS WORTH BEING SEPARATED FROM OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THE AGONY OF BEING SEPARATED FROM HIM EVEN FOR AN INSTANT FAR OUTWEIGHS MANY YEARS OF TORTURE AT THE HANDS OF THE WICKED!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!THE BENEFITS OF SERVING GOD ARE INNUMERABLE AND THE CONSEQUENCES FOR NOT UNBEARABLE, ANYONE IN THEIR RIGHT MIND WILL CHOOSE TO REMAIN FAITHFUL UNTO OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST NO MATTER WHAT THE COST!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!BRETHREN I TELL YOU AS ONE WHO STANDS UPON A TOWER IN A MIGHTY AND IMPREGNABLE FORTRESS, TAKE REFUGE IN JESUS CHRIST AS NEVER BEFORE; WITH GREAT YEARNING IN MY HEART I LONG TO STRESS UNTO YOU THE IMPORTANCE OF FORSAKING WORLDLY VANITIES (Mr 4:7,18,19, 1Tim6:1-7-9,10-21, 1John2:12-15-29, Rev 3:14-17-22, 2 Esdras 16:35-78(Heb 12:15-17, Heb 3:12-Heb 4:2))!!!!!!!!!!!!DO NOT BE AS LOT'S WIFE WHO LOOKED BACK WHEN FLEEING FROM WICKED SODOM AND WERE FORCED TO LEAVE THEIR HOUSE AND PROPERTY BEHIND!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Gen 18-19:26-29) IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST FOR YOUR OWN SAKE I BESEECH AND EXHORT YOU TO NOW EXCHANGE YOUR WORLDLY TREASURES FOR HEAVENLY ONES(Mt.6:19-21, Lu 6:38, Mt 5:42, Lu 14:13, Mt 19:27-29) GIVE WISELY UNDER THE INSPIRATION OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. (It would be great instead of playing lotto, if people just got together and decided they needed orphanages, shelters, food, houses and jobs and decided to donate what they spend on lotto to accomplishing such tasks, where all would benefit like the early Church.- Acts Ch2-Ch4) People of GOD,you must learn to live humbly in these last days of great tribulation for the hour comes in which the Spirit of GOD will cease to strive with the ungodly and then shall wickedness and covetousness abound and every evil work. It would be to your benefit not to hold THINGS dear during that time, but flee open persecution, as our LORD JESUS CHRIST counseled of old. (Mt 24, Da12, Lk21,Rev12, Mt 10:23)In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, let every soldier of CHRIST, every child of GOD hear what the Spirit is saying and give the greatest heed to His counsel. Amen.and AMEN!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

- 7) Be led by and obey the Holy Ghost at all times (Rom 8:14); for HE shall declare and speak unto you expressly the words of GOD, our Heavenly Father and guide you into all Truth. (John 16:9-13, 1Tim 4:1)
- 8) Go on to perfection by doing these things that make for your growth and perfection. For as surely as you grow by eating and drinking that which is good for you, must you regularly partake of the words of GOD ALMIGHTY found in all His Holy Scriptures and spoken to this day by all who are filled with Him. You also must exercise to be healthy and strong; therefore apply in faith all that is commanded you and do not give up, but continue to exercise your faith in the words of our LORD JESUS CHRIST until you see the results. You must also be taught by one who is skillful to become skillful; therefore in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, the HOLY GHOST continually show all the children of GOD how to perform the works of GOD and move upon them to do those works to His Glory. Amen. You also must apply skillfully what you have learned or you are like one who is educated but inexperienced; therefore unfit for labor. As surely as you wouldn't give up at an earthly job when you make a mistake but go on to become more skillful, never give up in performing your heavenly labors to the glory of our LORD JESUS CHRIST, no matter how many times you might error in attempting to do what is pleasing in His sight. Does not even an earthly employer give further training and responsibility to those who show diligence and desire to do well? How much more shall our LORD JESUS CHRIST personally train all who cast aside unbelief and attempt with all diligence and desire to please Him by obeying His commands to cast out devils, heal the sick, raise the dead, preach the Gospel in Power, and do all manner of good works in ministering to the needs of the saints and all. Grow in the Power and Might of our LORD JESUS CHRIST and reap among the nations by preaching the Gospel with great diligence and zeal; full of the HOLY GHOST. All saints must labor in the Harvest now as those who reap an earthly harvest by moonlight because they know that winter is so near. Saints labor NOW for winter draws near!!!!!!! Yes, even now cold winds begin to blow and the first frost is nearly upon us!!!!!! ABOVE ALL THINGS NEVER, NEVER, NEVER, NEVER, NEVER, NEVER, NEVER, NEVER, GIVE UP FAITH IN OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST UNTIL YOU SEE YOUR DESIRE AS HE APPEARS IN GLORY FOR AS SURELY AS SPRING FOLLOWS WINTER SHALL OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST RETURN AFTER satan HAS APPEARED IN THE FLESH AND BROUGHT A SEASON OF DEATH UPON THE EARTH!!!!!!! AS SURELY AS SPRING BRINGS LIFE AND THE SIMILITUDES OF THINGS RISING FROM THE DEAD SHALL THE RESURRECTION OCCUR AT THE GLORIOUS RETURN OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND NOT BEFORE. LOOSE NOT HOPE BY BELIEVING THOSE WHO HAVE CAUSED YOU TO HOPE IN THEIR FALSE DOCTRINES, BUT REMAIN FAITHFUL UNTO JESUS CHRIST NO MATTER HOW COLD THE TIME GETS UNTIL YOU ARE WARMED BY THE APPEARING OF THE SUN OF RIGHTEOUSNESS!!!!!!!!!!!!

As surely as His commandments unto us demonstrate His good will and pleasure, anything contrary to His commandments are against His will and bring grave consequences regardless of whether people know Him or not. JESUS CHRIST IS REIGNING AND HE EXECUTES JUDGMENT IN ALL THE HEAVENS AND EARTH NO MATTER WHAT laws man MAY MAKE!!!!!!!!!!!!!! (Deut 28, Rom 13:1-5, 1Cor 15:25, Da 7:25( notice "think..."), John 12:30,31, John 16:9-12, John-5:30, John 7:24, 8:15,16,26, 12:47,48, Ps 99, Ps 9:16, Ps 103:6, Ps 146:7, Eze 28:26, Eze 5, Ps 149)(Acts 5, Gen 18,19, Acts 13:1-12). If you are blatantly disobeying GOD do not expect receive anything but the curses of the Law of GOD until you REPENT. Your prayers are an abomination unto GOD until then.(Pr 15:8-10, Pro 28:9)

Now let us go over a few of the verses in the Holy Scriptures that enable us to determine whether or not GOD will heed and grant our requests.

Ps 102:17 ...regards the prayer of the destitute

- Job 34:28 ...he hears the cry of the afflicted
- Is 1:1-15 ...the LORD will not hear the prayers of evil doers until they repent(Is 1:16-20)
- Is 41:17 ...the LORD will hear the prayers that are starving and thirsting for  
His words of eternal life (John 7:38,39)
- Is 59... sin separates us from GOD and he hears not the prayers of unrepentant sinners
- Is 65 ...the LORD hears not those who will not hear and heed him but they are destroyed  
in their wickedness but all new creatures in CHRIST, He hears (2Cor 5:17&Is 65:17)
- Is 66:4 ...the LORD chooses the delusions and fears of those who will not hear Him and  
so they are unable to make any request according to His will until they  
obey what HE commanded them which is to repent of their sins and call upon  
the LORD JESUS CHRIST
- Jer 7:16 ... the LORD will not hear prayers and intercessions for those that were told  
the Truth but went a whoring after other gods and continued to commit  
abominations
- Jer 11:11-14 ...the LORD will not hear the prayers of those who steadfastly disobeyed  
Him when they cry out to Him in the day of their trouble
- Jer 14:12 ... the LORD will not hear the wicked and whoring(spiritually) people even  
though they fast
- Hos 2:21 ...the LORD hears His Bride, the Church, all in JESUS CHRIST, who are ONE with HIM!
- Mic 3...the LORD will not hear those who do wickedly constantly and serve HIM not for love  
of HIM but for money; they continue in sin
- Zec 7:13... the LORD will not hear those who will not hear HIM!!!!!!!!!!!!
- Zec 10:6 ... the LORD hears the saved (Acts 4:1-12, Rom 10:8-17)
- Zec 13:9 ... the LORD hears who call upon Him by Name (JESUS CHRIST)
- Ps 102:20 ...he hears the prayers of both literal and spiritual prisoners, even their  
heart's groanings to be free (John 8:36-38)
- Ps 145:19 ...he hears the prayers of those that fear Him
- Ps 55:17 ... he hears those who pray unto Him with all diligence
- Ps 20:6 ... the LORD hears all who are anointed with the Holy Ghost (1 John 2:20,27)
- Ps 4:3 ... the LORD hears the godly
- Jas 1:6 ... the LORD hears those who ask good things in faith and especially for  
spiritual gifts but doesn't hear those who doubt. (1 Cor 12-14, 1Kings 3:5-15)
- Ps 66:18 ... if we regard iniquity in our heart, he will not hear us  
fulfill you, 1John 1:7-9, ps 86:5, Heb 11:6
- 1Pe 3:12 ... the LORD hears the righteous but is against them that do evil
- Ps 34:15-19 ... the ears of the LORD are open to the righteous and He delivers them  
out of all their afflictions, but He is against them that do evil
- Mt. 6:5 ...the LORD hears not the prayer of hypocrites who pray to be seen of men and  
not unto GOD
- Mt. 6:6 ...the LORD hears and rewards those who pray in secret unto Him
- Mt. 6:7 ...the LORD hears not vain repetitious prayers but rather those that come from  
the heart and are according to His will (after the manner of--Mt 6:9-13)
- Mt. 6:14,15 ...you must forgive others if you desire to obtain forgiveness for your  
sins and since sins separate you from GOD unforgiveness is a reason  
for unanswered prayer (Mr 11:25,26)

Lu 11:11-13 ...the LORD hears and gives to His Children who ask for the HOLY GHOST and every good gift

John Ch.14-Ch.16 ...the LORD hears and performs what is requested of Him in the Name of JESUS CHRIST

Philippians 4:6 ...make your request known with thanksgiving in prayer and so shall you learn that GOD truly cares for you (1Pe 5:7, 1Th 5:17,18)

2Chron 7:14 ... the LORD hears those who humble themselves and seek Him and turn from their wicked ways (Job 22:29, Ps 9:12, Ps 10:17, Is 57:15-21, Mt 18:4, Jas 4:6-10, 1Pe 5:5,6)

Ps 51 ...the LORD will accept those who hope in His tender lovingkindness and mercy and will not despise the prayers of those with a broken spirit and contrite

*Jas 4:2 heart ... you must ASK to receive from GOD (Mt. 7:7,8)*

Ps 86:5 ...the LORD is GOOD and READY TO FORGIVE AND PLENTIFUL IN MERCY unto all them that call upon HIM (His Name is JESUS CHRIST-Acts 4:1-12)

*Jas 4:3 ... the LORD gives not to those who ask for their own lustful pleasures*  
Therefore, now that you KNOW the will of GOD (Acts 2:38,39, Rom 10:8-17, Mic 6:8)

and what is pleasing unto Him (1Cor 1:21, Rom 1:16,17) and what He requires of you (Mic 6:8, Ezra 7:21&the Holy Bible, Joshua 1:8, Pr 4:20-22, Deut 6:6,7, Ps 34:1, Ps 71:24)

do these things and your prayers shall avail much with the LORD GOD OMNIPOTENT, our LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST (Jas 5:16); and HE is able to do exceedingly and abundantly more than we are able to think or ask. (Eph 3:14-21, Ps 57:2, Is 44:26)

Avoid the very appearance of evil and as you are filled with the HOLY GHOST, surely HE shall teach you what to ask for!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(1Th 5:22, John 14:26, 1John 2:20,27, Rom 8:26, 1Cor 14) The LORD warns us all not to turn back unto our sinful, wicked ways after we have received of Him, lest something worse comes upon us. (Rom 6:1-6, John 5:14, Lu 11:26, 2Pe 2:20, Heb 6, Mt 12:43-45, 2Pe 2:9-22) Therefore let confession of sins be made not only for each soul individually but for all of the children of GOD unto the Perfect Day, that of our LORD JESUS CHRIST returning in Glory and when death shall be swallowed up in Victory. (1 John 1:7-9, 1John 5:16, John 20:23, 1Tim 2:1)

(Heb 7:25, 1Cor 15) The LORD JESUS CHRIST shall finish this study and make it manifest by the hand of one of His faithful, true and obedient servants and He says unto you, "Let this suffice for now, my children; he that is faithful in that which is least shall be given more, therefore obey and fulfill you that which is written for your good thus far. Remember, I Love you with an everlasting love and that I am ready to forgive and abundant in mercy to all those that call upon me in faith and in hope. I remind you again my children, I am with you always even unto the End of the world. I am with you in the fire of afflictions, in trials of your faith, in hardships, tribulations and strifes, in heartaches and pains, in season and out of season, in good times and in bad; always remember that I AM with you because I Love you and I have sworn and my word can not be broken that I will never leave you nor forsake you because I have loved you with an everlasting Love. Turn from your sins my children for I do not desire to send a rod of chastening among you but rather blessings of



great Joy in Righteousness, Peace and Love. Be not deceived, I do walk through the fire with you, to deliver, save, defend, protect, and keep you. The wicked shall perish by their own traps which they have set for you my children and they shall rise no more after I have consumed them in my Fury for harming you. Keep the faith and hold fast to that which is good my children and I shall deliver you from the hand of the wicked and cruel man. Keep the faith in Love, my children, Keep the Faith and remember I Love you, Always. The words of our Heavenly Father, our LORD JESUS CHRIST, unto all His children in all the heavens and the earth. Fulfill our Father's commandments and good pleasure and you will pray with full assurance of faith and you will know that you have received of Him every good gift and some you will see come to pass instantly, others you will wait with godly patience to see knowing it shall indeed be given you in due time because you have asked our Father, in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, for that which is good and pleasing unto Him and all the godly. Nevertheless all things are appointed for their time and season; even as GOD'S gift of His Son was sent at the time appointed and not before or after but exactly according to His words of old. Every fruit, every flower, every creature, every child, every good gift is given and sent unto us at an appointed time that none can hinder or hasten for GOD'S own purpose and pleasure, but know that often HE reveals unto us that the time for such things is at hand by putting it within our spirits and hearts to pray for such things and gifts as He is desiring to make manifest. Let all make requests that are holy, honorable, pure, wise, just, righteous, and are of good report in the sight and hearing of our GOD, our LORD JESUS CHRIST, and all the saints.

HEAVENLY FATHER, in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, have mercy on all who have called upon Your Name and are trusting in You as their LORD and SAVIOR. Turn us, your people from our wicked sins, from every wicked way and turn us mightily unto You, so that we cease not day and night and for all Eternity to think and do that which is pleasing in Your sight. Let us your people forgive and forget sins as you have done in Love for us. Work upon us and within us to do as You do, walk as You walk, talk as You talk, see as You see, hear as You hear, Understand as You Understand, in all Your Love and Power cause us to Love all that You Love in the same fervency, and to hate all that You hate with the same fury and vehemency; LORD JESUS, in all ways and in all things grant that Your people and all Your servants, friends, kingdom subjects, soldiers, all who are yours for good, that they might be made so exactly like You in all Your Heavenly, Glorious qualities, that all nations and all creation would report that You, O GOD are in us of a Truth in Power and not in a show of words as other vain religions. Grant this request, O LORD, that others who know You not would say that they are CHRISTIANS and not so much that we label ourselves unworthily. So shall we Your people, give You thanks and Praise in the Highest for all Eternity!!!!!!!!!!!! Amen and Amen!!!!!!!!!!!!

I Love you all, our LORD JESUS CHRIST reigns!!!!!!!!!!!!

*Michael*

I write all nations in the Holy, Magnificent, and Omnipotent Name of our Glorious LORD JESUS CHRIST. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, may all who read these words come to know Him as He is; as He has declared and yet declares Himself to be. May no deception have place in anyone who reads these words, but may they understand all things as does our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Amen.

I write this under the inspiration of the Holy Ghost during a time of a multitude of lies and blasphemies uttered by wicked men who have brought damnable heresies and doctrines of devils into the sanctuary and very throne of GOD. According to the Holy Scriptures, they have already begun to place the abomination of desolation in the Temple of GOD and worship this spiritual devil as god. Very shortly the physical appearance of this spiritual devil, shall be placed and all the world (every man, woman and child that does not KNOW JESUS CHRIST) will worship this wicked person; for they already worship his wicked spirit. All according to the Holy Scriptures, has this abomination of desolation usurped GOD'S Throne in the very Name of the Most Blessed, JESUS CHRIST. In writing this, I shall make continual reference to the Eternal Word of ALMIGHTY GOD, that you may read for yourselves that I make no false premise. Since I have already covered much doctrine, I will now give you the references so that you may find the Holy Ghost inspires TRUTH and in Him is no lie at all. During the rest of this scroll that is now opened and read of all men, I will put at least one reference at the end of every premise and conclusion.

The first thing that must be established is the validity of the reference material. When one who seeks Wisdom and Knowledge, Understanding and Truth reads a reference work that is hard to comprehend that one will seek the author of that work to have it explained to him in a way that he can understand it. Some have drawn conclusions about reference works without attempting to do this. This would suggest that either they consider the work to be greater than the author or that they assume they fully comprehend the work without any need of further instruction. Therefore, let us not err when we consider a work that has been done by the LORD GOD ALMIGHTY. Though there are millions upon millions of ways to prove the Holy Bible is the very Word of GOD, I consider knowing the Author personally to be the greatest proof. Anyone can put the Holy Scriptures to the test and KNOW, beyond ALL doubt, that indeed it's Author is GOD. Knowing that, they can go on to learn directly from Him, but they must never err in assuming that they comprehend His Work without going to Him and asking Him to give them His Understanding of it, lest they misinterpret it and fall into deceit as have others. The first premise to deal with is that all Holy Scripture is inspired by GOD and is to be used for the good purpose of teaching, reproof, correction and instruction in righteousness. (2 Timothy 3:16) To prove this statement is true, one has but to ask GOD, Himself. In other words, GO TO THE AUTHOR AND LET HIM EXPLAIN HIS WORK TO YOU!!!!!!!!!!!!!! You see this is the great err of the religious hypocrites throughout the generations. In John 5:39 JESUS CHRIST said, "Search the scriptures; for in them you THINK you have Eternal Life: and they are they which testify of me." and in verse 40, "And you will not come to me, that you might have life."

Anyone can prove to themselves that the Holy Bible is the Word of GOD, as easily as one would test a recipe. Follow the instructions and you obtain the results! If you do not obtain the results, then you either did not follow the instructions or the recipe is bad! In the very same manner ANYONE can put the Holy Bible to the test. This is a very simple "recipe"; all you need to do is ASK! Consider HOW the Holy Bible was inspired by GOD. In 2 Peter 1:21, we find out that holy men spoke as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. In John 14:26, it is written, But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my Name, He shall teach you All things, and bring All things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. Since it was the Holy Ghost, the Spirit of GOD, in holy men that wrote the Holy Bible and all Holy Scrolls and Holy Writings to this day, it is necessary to enquire of the Holy Ghost to understand His words as the previous verses state. The Holy Ghost still expounds, reveals, and speaks to us of the things of GOD the very same way HE did unto our brethren, the prophets of old. (John 16:13, John 15:26; 1 Corinthians 2; 1 Tim 4:1-7; Acts 1:8; Acts 1:16; Acts 13:2; Acts 21:11; Acts 28:25; Acts 7:51-55; Acts 15:28; Acts 8:29-39; and if anyone asks anybody filled with the Holy Ghost to this day they will affirm that the GOD who created the mouth and gives breath and reason also speaks to those who have ears to hear as HE has ever done since the Beginning) Now then one has to but receive the Holy Ghost to communicate with GOD and GOD with them. (John 16:13; 1 John 2:20,27) The Word of the Living LORD GOD makes it clear on how to receive the Holy Ghost and The Holy Ghost spoke through Peter and PROMISED Himself to all who would REPENT of their sins and be baptized in the Name of JESUS CHRIST! (Acts 2:1-38,39) Thus HE was sent in the Name of the LORD and SAVIOUR as promised and prophesied!! (John 14:15-26- John 17:26) It is by this very SPIRIT of GOD that I write, type and declare unto you the LORD JESUS CHRIST. If you would know this same JESUS and not another of some devil's fancy, then you MUST REPENT! and invite the same HOLY LORD that died for you and all on the Cross at Calvary nearly 2000 years ago to come into your life and let you KNOW HIM!!!!!!!!!!!!!! (Acts 4:12, Mk 1:4; Lk 5:32; Acts 13:24; Acts 20:21; Heb 6:1; Acts 17:30) Therefore, if anyone repents of their sins and are baptized in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, they will receive the Holy Ghost, the very Spirit of GOD and HE will teach them all things, including the validity and truthfulness of GOD'S words recorded in the Holy Bible and any other writings, books, letters, or words that HE causes men to write or speak. (John 14:26, 1 John 2:27, John 16:13; Mt 10:1-19,20; Lk 10:16; 2Pet1:20,21; Psalm 45:1; Mt 13:52; 2 Cor 3:1-3; Acts; 1 John 5:10; Luke 12:15-42-49&Eccl 11:2; Mk 6:11,12; Rev 1:1-19,20) In Rev Ch2-Ch3 one can read "He that has an ear, let him hear what the SPIRIT says..." Anyone who speaks and says GOD does not speak, denies the fact that we are created in His Image and after His likeness and makes himself to be greater than his Maker by attributing to himself a power that he is saying GOD does not use or possess! (Gen 1:26,27; Gen 2:16-20; 1 Cor 11:7; Col 3:10; 2 Cor 4:4; Gen 5:1; 2 Cor 10:5; 2 Th 2:4,5; Pr 17:19; Rev 13:5-for it is blasphemous to say that GOD does not speak and is an exaltation of pride because as followers of GOD, people should speak His words and not their own. Is 58:13; Mt 12:34-37; Mt 13:11; Acts; John 6:63;

John 7:17; John 8:1-26-28-38-58; John 12:35-48,49,50; John 14:10; John 3:31-34-36; 1 Cor 2:1-16; 1 Cor 14:37; 1 John 4:5,6; Heb 12:24,25; 1 Th 5:20&2 Pet 1:20,21; Heb 13:7; Col 4:1-6; 1 Cor 15:33; Eph 4:1-5:19,20; 1 Pet 4:11 and more!) So then know How to Know GOD and How to KNOW His words for He will teach you, Himself if you will receive Him. (Gal 1:1-24) Then you will KNOW JESUS CHRIST is the SAME, yesterday, today and forever and that with Him there is no shadow of turning; neither does HE lie. (Hebrews 13:8; Heb 6:18; James 1:17) JESUS CHRIST is Alive and is still working miracles to this day!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Heb 4:12; Gal 3:5; Acts; Mk 16:15-20; 1 Cor 12:1-10-31; Mk 9:23; Mt 19:26; Mk 10:27; Psalm 72:18; Psalm 57:2; Is 44:26; John 6:28,29; 1 Cor 16:10; 2 Th 2:7-17; 2 Cor 6:1; John 11:47; Luke 10; Mt 10; Lk 4:14-21) Jesus Christ who doesn't lie and doesn't change told us that HE would dwell with and in anyone who loves Him and would manifest Himself to all such as obey His commandments. (John Ch.14:1-27) And He said that He would be with His disciples always; even unto the end of the world. (Mt. 28:18-20; Heb 13:5) So far we have determined that anyone can KNOW GOD (Jer 31:31-34) and be taught by HIM and KNOW that the HOLY BIBLE was inspired by HIS HOLY SPIRIT and that by receiving this same SPIRIT (Lk 11:11-13) we can understand what HE inspired to be written; for HE still speaks with us today and also shows us the future as He did our brethren the prophets of old. (John 16:12,13; Acts 2:16,17; Job 33:14-33; Numbers 12:1-6-15; Amos 3:7; 2 Pet 1:20,21; Rev 22:9; John 10:1-16-30) And we know also that since this same JESUS lives in those who love HIM and have invited Him into their lives; we know that HE still does the same and also greater miracles than when He walked the earth in His body of flesh and blood. (Rev 3:20; John 14:12; Acts 19:11) If anyone teaches that JESUS CHRIST does not speak or work miracles anymore, turn away from them for JESUS CHRIST would never say that and where JESUS CHRIST lives HE manifests HIMSELF. (2 Tim 3:1-5-17; John 14:21) The JESUS CHRIST that is the true GOD still preaches the true Gospel!!!!!!!!!! (1 John 5:20; Mark 1:14,15; Heb 13:8) HE still declares in His messengers, "REPENT, FOR THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS AT HAND!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!"(This is the Gospel-Mt. 4:17; Mk 1:14,15; Lk 4:14-18-21; Mt 10:7-27; Mt 11; Mk 6:12,13; Lk 10:1-9-24; Acts) And the Kingdom of GOD is not in word only but in POWER! (1 Cor 4:20; 1 Cor 2:1-5) JESUS CHRIST is Omnipotent!(Mt 28:18; Rev 19:6) And so when HE comes into us we begin to partake of His Kingdom in Power!(The sick are healed, the dead are raised, the blind see, devils are cast out, we are empowered by HIM to do all things to His Glory- Lk 17:20,21; Rom 14:17; Philippians 4:13; Philippians 1:6; 2:13; Acts 1:8; Lk 10:19; Mk 16:15-18; Heb 6:5; Heb 4:12; Acts 10:38) His Kingdom is not meat and drink but righteousness and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. (Rom 14:17) One has but to receive JESUS CHRIST to start partaking of His Kingdom. (Rom 10:6, John 11:25,26; Eph 2:1-6; Rev 11:15-17; 1 Pet 2:9; Rev 1:6; 1 Cor 15:1-4-58) So JESUS CHRIST is ALIVE, HE is OMNIPOTENT, HE SPEAKS, HE WORKS MIRACLES, HE TELLS ALL MEN EVERYWHERE TO REPENT FOR HIS KINGDOM OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, PEACE AND JOY AND POWER IN THE HOLY GHOST IS AT HAND!!!!!!!!!!!!!! (Read Romans 10:8-17 to know just how close you are to the Kingdom of GOD) Beware of anyone who declares unto you a different GOSPEL; a different JESUS CHRIST than who HE declares HIMSELF to be in

HIS inspired word and people; for any who do such are accursed from GOD. (Gal 1:8,9). JESUS CHRIST is LORD! (Philippians 2:5-11, Acts 2:1-36-47) JESUS CHRIST is the visible image and manifestation of GOD and that manifestation, that body, is called the Son of GOD because the Invisible GOD created for Himself a body to make His Glorious Presence known unto man. (1 Tim3:16; 2Cor5:1-21; Heb 10:5; Col 1:1-15-18,19-29; John 14:9; Gen 1:1; John 1:1-14; 1 John 5:1-20; Is 9:6; Tit 1:3; 1John1:2; 1Pet1:20; 2Tim1:20; 2Cor4:10,11; John 4:25,26; John 1:41; Mt.1:21-23) And according to the Strong's Concordance JESUS very Name in Hebrew is Yeshuawhich is derived from the Hebrew Name for GOD-YAH,(Ps 68:4),or more emphatically-YEHOVAH(Ps 83:18) and the Hebrew word for Salvation. And since YEHOVAH means the Eternal One or Self-Existent One (I AM), the very Name of JESUS translates "I AM SAVES" and this Name alone is reserved for GOD. (Ex 3:13,14; Ex6:2,3; John 8:58). HE alone is the Savior of the world. (Ps 106:21; Is 43:3,11; 45:15,21; 49:26; 60:16; Ho 13:4; Lk 1:47; John 4:42 1Ti 1:1;4:10; 2Ti 1:10; Tit 1:3,4; 2:10,13; 3:4,6; 2Pe 1:1,11; 2:20; 3:2,18; 1Jo 4:14; Jude 25) Since we've determined that GOD who by the Holy Ghost inspired men to speak and write His words of old and that all who REPENT of their sins and are baptized in the Name of JESUS CHRIST receive the Holy Ghost (who is GOD and changes not!(Acts5:3,4; Heb 6:18) we know that wherever the Holy Ghost is HE still inspires people to speak and write the words of GOD. (Restored fellowship with GOD is part of the GOSPEL and means also that we talk with GOD and HE with us! -1Jo 1:3 and anyone in the Bible that had fellowship with GOD spoke with Him and He with them throughout!) Then consider that if any one does not have the Spirit of Christ they are none of His. (Rom 8:9) Since GOD'S people are too numerous to count, (Rev 7:9; Ex 32:13, Gal 3:16) it follows that there are many other inspired writings of GOD besides the books contained in the Holy Bible. In fact, everyone filled with Christ is GOD'S letter to man. (2 Cor 3:2,3) There are so many men named in the Holy Bible including the patriarchs and several prophets and apostles that we can be sure also spoke and wrote under inspiration of GOD. (Gen 49; Rom 16; Acts) Even today we observe eminent men in the Faith delivering there choicest instruction as they end their journey here through this world. (Heb 11:8-16, Such men as Enoch and Adam and the twelve patriarchs surely taught their children the things of GOD for GOD walked with them and they with Him! To this day men and women prophesy as the Holy Ghost gives utterance and so if those words be recorded they are just as powerful, holy and true as the inspired word of GOD of old. This why GOD gives us tests to know when HE is prophesying or when the spirit of error is! (These tests are found in Is 8:20; 1 John 4:2; Mt 7:20; Jer28:9; Num 12:6; Rev 19:10; Joel 2:28,29; 1Co 3:1-13-23& Heb 12:29; John 12:48,49 As assuredly as JESUS CHRIST lives in His people, He yet speaks through them and gives them portions of meat in due season!!!!!!<sup>Ecd 11:2, Mt.13:52</sup> Hear, O my people and Behold!, O my people, and KNOW that I have brought all things to pass to the fulfilling of all my words that I have caused to be spoken and that I have caused to be written. The seals are broken!!!!!! My judgments are being executed throughout the heavens and the earth. I am the LORD your GOD that brought you out of the land of Egypt and has raised you unto myself and beside me

there is no God, says our LORD JESUS CHRIST by the HOLY GHOST. I have sent true messengers unto you in the midst of so many who seek your destruction by teaching you lies. Some of you have passed on false doctrines in your ignorance; for your pride caused you to speak words that I did not command you to speak and to teach on subjects that had not been revealed to you. All of you, my people, who have done this humble yourselves and Repent; Come to me and ask me and I will instruct you and teach you all things pertaining to Truth. I will not deceive you as these who speak evil of things they know nothing about. Now I have spoken and I have commanded to be written many things that you could not bear because of your carnal disputations; yet now the time of the End is come and so I present unto you books that were sealed that you my Bride would be united in one mind and one heart and one Faith; prepared to meet me in Glory. Suffer no one to speak evil of my work, the writings I inspired of old and yet inspire to this day. Know that my words are consistent and that I do not prophesy of Peace and then Destruction for the same place and people at the same instant. You need to read my word and find out which prophets are lying to you and which are true. There is no peace for the wicked and disobedient and all is not well for those who refuse to obey my voice. This is the time of the Greatest Harvest the world has ever known; both unto Glory and unto Wrath and then also the greatest tribulation. Look into my word and you will find that the last days are never referred to as being full of peace and safety but rather the greatest time of trouble ever to come upon the earth. Be not deceived my people, be strengthened in my Faith and endure unto the End and love not your lives unto the death. Even as I, your perfection is completed through sufferings. I have Blessed and I have raised you up for this hour to be Strong and Immoveable and yet the time comes for you to leave the wicked unto their choice and you stars shall withdraw your shining and you laborers will cease to work; for my Spirit will cease to strive with beasts who think they are men but are not and then shall my wrath consume them and they shall be no more. I establish these truths through Understanding and I show you, my people, what is to come in dreams and visions to prepare you so that you are not surprised as the children of the night. Read all of my words that I have compiled in the Book known as the Holy Bible and if any man claim to possess a work, a book that is by me, then try that work by the Fire of my words that I've already established as Truth among you. Cease to backbite and cease to speak evil of books and prophets that you have not known yourself for in so doing you could speak evil of my works and my messengers and bring upon yourself sorrows; for I have given you meat in due season to strengthen you and messengers to edify you. (How then shall you be strengthened and edified if you refuse them?!) These messengers that I've sent are not the esteemed but the despised of the world but you give more heed to the very wolves I warned you about than my humble servants. I will raise them up and they shall uproot those who have planted themselves and teach blasphemies in my Name. Let him who is able read the words I have loosed and opened unto you read and give understanding to my people that they fall not a prey in these last days. My people, cease to heed the false prophets who tell you what you want to hear unto your own destruction,

and pay heed to my sent ones; whom I bear witness in Power. Do not devour one another by speaking evil of the work I did through my Beloved Children; your brethren the apostles; disciples and prophets of old. I commend unto you the work and instruction I gave unto Enoch and Adam and Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Zebulun, Issachar, Dan, Gad, Asher, Naphtali, Joseph, Benjamin, Barnabas, Clement, Ignatius, Polycarp, Hermas and so many others. Be not ignorant nor fearful but trust that I am in you and will let you know what I've inspired and what I haven't. Be Strengthened and Edified, my people, in the Unity of the Faith and Love I have given to you all who trust in me with all your heart. I AM with you! I AM ALIVE! I SPEAK! I TEACH! I AM the LORD your GOD who only does wonders and executes judgment in all the heavens and in all the earth unto the manifestation of my Kingdom in Glory. Keep the Faith and be not deceived by vain words; for your faith is tried. Be sure that tribulation comes. Be sure the hour of darkness brings hell opened up on earth. Be sure that when the wicked thrive and exalt themselves against you and over you my people that I shall Return in Flaming Brilliance and consume them altogether; never shall the wicked inhabit the earth from that moment forward and never again shall any rise to exalt themselves against me. Endure in the Faith until I come and Be you Sure of this I will Come! I will Come for you, my people, and we shall rejoice evermore. Never give up faith in me as your Savior and Perfecter no matter how dark, oppressive, and wicked and trying the times get!!!!!! Remember I AM with you always, my people, to guide, counsel and deliver you when you call upon me. I AM with you ALWAYS even unto the End of the world and for all Eternity. I AM with you! I will come again soon; so labor NOW as I inspire you to. THEY THAT KNOW ME SHALL BE STRONG AND DO GREAT AND MIGHTY WORKS TO MY GLORY AS I BRING AGAIN ZION AND EXALT MY PEOPLE TO INHERIT THE EARTH AND ALL THINGS PERTAINING TO MY KINGDOM. I have spoken and caused to be written and yet speak evermore. I AM the LIVING LORD JESUS CHRIST NOT A DEAF, BLIND AND DUMB IDOL CREATED BY SOME MAN'S FANCIFUL IMAGINATION IN DARKNESS!! Blessed are those who have ears to hear the SPIRIT and Blessed are those who have hearts to understand all my words and discern which are true or not. ASK and you shall receive! This Day I have given you many wonderful gifts to Edify and Strengthen you to stand fast in these times of trouble. Pay heed and you will do well. My word is sent unto you and it shall not return void; already it accomplishes whereunto I sent it and you are changed from glory unto glory. I, the LORD JESUS CHRIST, have spoken it and I have caused it to be written; it is done. Amen.

Those who KNOW JESUS CHRIST also know the Holy Bible does not contain all the words HE has inspired to be written. Some would quote Rev 22:18,19 and suggest that it means there are no more inspired works of GOD. If that was the case we wouldn't have anything from GOD past what is written in Deut 4:2; 12:32; Pr 30:5,6; and all the other places HE told man not to add, change, or take away from the words HE inspires! (Num 20:7-13) At the time Rev 22:18,19 the modern day Holy Bible wasn't even compiled yet; so we know that the true interpretation of these verses are that we are not to add to, take away from or change whatever the LORD has inspired, inspires, or will inspire to be spoken and/or written.

And so one finds one of the clearest explanations of who JESUS CHRIST is in the writings of our LORD through Hermas the Shepherd. (Rom 16:14) The LORD shows us clearly what the titles of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost mean and how they are One GOD. (Read Hermas Vision 3 and Hermas Similitude 9) Also in the First Book of Adam and Eve there are many prophecies that it would be GOD, Himself who would reconcile us to Himself; for none other was capable of doing it. Clearly JESUS CHRIST is the LORD GOD, even though his body of flesh called to the Sacrifice was lesser than His Eternal Spirit that formed that body for Him to inhabit. (1Adam and Eve Ch3; Ch14; Ch 24; Ch 38; Ch 42; Ch49; and in the Book of Enoch( The Book of the Secrets of Enoch,Ch 33; seeing that these books were prophesied to come forth at the end and by a servant of the LORD by the Name of Michael, we know that when that servant comes the children of GOD will have these books delivered unto them as Truth. By the grace of the Living LORD JESUS CHRIST THESE BOOKS ARE REVEALED AND COMMENDED UNTO YOU THIS DAY!!!!!!! Any who Knows the LORD JESUS CHRIST can ask of Him to determine which books are inspired by Him and which are not. The Spirit of Truth ever inspires Truth and makes it manifest. even though men void of Understanding will speak evil of me for declaring Truth unto the body of Christ, I seek to please GOD alone and I trust that whosoever will ask of Him will be taught by the LORD and affirm the work of our LORD in our brethren of old and today. Thus I commend unto you the following books that teach true and sound doctrine concerning who JESUS CHRIST is: 1st and 2nd Books of Adam and Eve, The Book of the Secrets of Enoch, Psalms of Solomon, Odes of Solomon, Letter of Aristeas, The Four Books of the Maccabees and (for education in wisdom and understanding- the Story of Ahikar), all the twelve testaments of the patriarchs of Israel;all of these books are compiled in one volume called "The Forgotten Books of Eden" and the sound doctrine that is consistent with all the doctrines found in the Holy Bible will put an end to much contention within the churches as to who JESUS CHRIST really is. I also recommend to you the words of our LORD found in "The Lost Books of the Bible" And in "The Book of Mormon" which plainly states in 2Nephi 25:12-21 : But, behold, they shall have wars, and rumor of wars; and when the day comes that the Only Begotten of the Father, yes, even the Father of heaven and of earth, shall manifest himself unto them in the flesh, BEHOLD, they will crucify him; and after he is laid in a sepulchre for the space of three days he shall rise from the dead, with healing in his wings; and all those who shall believe on his name shall be saved in the Kingdom of GOD. For this reason, my soul delights to prophesy concerning him, for I have seen his day, and my heart does magnify his holy name. And behold it shall come to pass that after the Messiah has risen from the dead and has manifested himself unto his people, unto as many as will believe on his name, behold, Jerusalem shall be destroyed again; for wo unto them that fight against GOD and the people of His Church. For this reason, the Jews shall be scattered among all



nations; yes, and also Babylon shall be destroyed; for this reason, the Jews shall be scattered by other nations. And after they have been scattered, and the LORD GOD has scourged them by other nations for the space of many generations, yes, even down from generation to generation until they shall be persuaded to believe in CHRIST, the Son of GOD, and the atonement, which is infinite for all mankind-- and when that day shall come that they shall believe in Christ, and worship the Father in His Name, with pure hearts and clean hands, and look not forward any more for another Messiah, then, at that time, the day will come that it must needs be expedient that they should believe these things. And the LORD will set his hand again the second time to restore his people from their lost and fallen state. For this reason, he will proceed to do a marvelous work and a wonder among the children of men. For this reason, he shall bring forth his words unto them, which words shall judge them at the last day, for they shall be given them for the purpose of convincing them of the true Messiah, who was rejected by them; and unto the convincing of them that they need not look forward any more for a Messiah to come, for there should not any come, save it should be a false Messiah which should deceive the people; for there is save one Messiah spoken of by the prophets, and that Messiah is he who should be rejected of the Jews. For according to the words of the prophets, the Messiah comes in six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem; and according to the words of the prophets, and also the word of the angel of GOD, his name shall be JESUS CHRIST, the Son of GOD. And now, my brethren, I have spoken plainly that you cannot err. And as the LORD GOD lives that brought Israel up out of the land of egypt, and gave unto Moses power that he should heal the nations after they had been bitten by the poisonous serpents, if they would cast their eyes unto the serpent which he did raise up before them, and also gave him power that he should smite the rock and the water should come forth; yes behold I say unto you, that as these things are true, and as the LORD GOD lives, there is none other name given under heaven save it be this JESUS CHRIST, of which I have spoken, whereby man can be saved. For this reason, for this cause has the LORD GOD promised unto me that these things which I write shall be kept and preserved, and handed down unto my seed, from generation to generation, that the promise may be fulfilled unto Joseph, that his seed should never perish as long as the earth should stand. And again in 2 Nephi 26:12,13 we read: And I spoke concerning the convincing of the Jews, that JESUS is the very CHRIST it must needs be that the Gentiles be convinced also that JESUS is the CHRIST, the eternal GOD; and that he manifested himself unto all those who believe in him, by the power of the Holy Ghost; yes, unto every nation, kindred, tongue, and people, working mighty miracles, signs, and wonders, among the children of men according to their faith. Since I know that many have spoken evil of things they knew nothing about, GOD grant mercy unto us that we would not err in voicing judgment of what is His, lest we be found to speak evil of GOD Himself. (Pr 17:15; Pr 18:13; Ro 1:30; Ps 15:3; Pr 25:23; 2Co 12:20; Ga 5:15; Acts 5:34-42) And now I record in this letter the words of the Holy Ghost

in Moroni 10:4-25 concerning the trying of all works whether they be of GOD or not. And when you shall receive these things, I would exhort you that you would ask GOD, the Eternal Father, in the name of CHRIST, if these things are true; and if you shall ask with a sincere heart, with real intent, having faith in CHRIST, he will manifest the truth of it unto you, by the power of the Holy Ghost. And by the power of the Holy Ghost you may know the truth of all things. And whatsoever thing is good is just and true; for this reason, nothing that is good denies the LORD JESUS CHRIST, but acknowledges that he is. And you may know that he is, by the power of the Holy Ghost; for this reason, I exhort you that you deny not the power of GOD; for he works by power, according to the faith of the children of men, the same today and tomorrow, and forever. And again, I exhort you my brethren, that you deny not the gifts of GOD, for they are many; and they come from the same GOD. And there are different ways that these gifts are administered; but it is the same GOD who works all in all; and they are given by the manifestations of the SPIRIT of GOD unto men, to edify them. For behold, to one is given by the SPIRIT of GOD, that he may teach the word of Wisdom; and to another, that he may teach the word of knowledge by the same SPIRIT; And to another exceedingly great faith; and to another, the gifts of healing by the same SPIRIT; and again, to another, that he may work mighty miracles; And again to another that he may prophesy concerning all things; and again, to another, the beholding of angels and ministering spirits; and again, to another, all kinds of tongues; and again, to another, the interpretation of languages and of divers kinds of tongues. And all these gifts come by the SPIRIT of CHRIST; and they come unto every man severally, according as he will. And I would exhort you, my beloved brethren, that you remember that every good gift comes of CHRIST. And I would exhort you, my beloved brethren, that you remember that he is the same yesterday, today, and for ever, and that all these gifts of which I have spoken, which are spiritual, never will be done away, even as long as the world shall stand, only according to the unbelief of the children of men. For this reason, there must be faith; and if there must be faith there must also be hope; and if there must be hope there must also be charity. And except you have charity you can in no way be saved in the Kingdom of GOD (for if you were saved and filled with JESUS CHRIST, the Kingdom of GOD, you would surely LOVE!!!!!!!!!!!!) neither can you be saved in the Kingdom of GOD if you have not Faith; neither if you have no hope (For Christ has all of these and if any has not the SPIRIT of CHRIST he is none of HIS!!!!!!!!!!!!) And if you have no hope you must needs be in despair; and despair comes because of iniquity. And Christ truly said unto our fathers: If you have faith you can do all things which are expedient unto me. And now I speak unto all the ends of the earth--that if the day comes that the power and gifts of GOD shall be done away among you, it shall be because of unbelief. And wo be unto the children of men if this be the case; for there shall be

none that does good among you, no not one. For if there be one among you that does good, he shall work by the power and gifts of GOD.

Therefore every testimony that declares unto you that JESUS is the very CHRIST, the Eternal GOD our Father, manifest in the flesh is of GOD. and HE is not an idea or created being but the Omnipotent Creator. (Col Ch. 1) HE is The SAME yesterday, to day, and forever. HE IS HOLY!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Hebrews 13:8; Is 6:3; Is Ch 43, Ch52-54) JESUS CHRIST IS NOT A HOMOSEXUAL NOR ANY OTHER SEMBLANCE OF THE DEVIL!!!!!!!!!!!!!!HE HAS EVER DESTROYED THOSE WHO REFUSE TO REPENT OF SUCH WICKED ACTS AND IT IS OBVIOUS THAT HE HAS NOT CHANGED FOR THOSE WHO REFUSE TO REPENT ARE NOW BEING QUICKLY CONSUMED FROM OFF THE EARTH!!!!!!!!!!

(1 John 3:8, Gal 5:19-25; Rom 1:18-32; Lev 20; Lev 18; Eph 5:1-7; 1Co 6:9-11; Rev 9:21; Rev 20:15; Rev 21:8; Rev 22:15) It is obvious GOD is not a homosexual simply by reading Gen 1&2 and by observing men and women today. Too often people are willing to listen to what they want to hear but the Truth sets free, while these that lie and blaspheme the Living LORD JESUS CHRIST lead into destruction and torment. (1 Tim 4:1-3; 2Tim 3:1-17; 2Tim 4:1-4; Is 9:16; Rev18:13&2Pe 2:3; Jer 23; John 8:36-38; John 14:6) If GOD, whose first commandment to man was to be fruitful and multiply (Gen 1:26-28) had intended men to have sexual intercourse with men and women with women, then he would have blessed that union with being able to keep his first commandment. If everyone were to practice the abomination of homosexuality strictly then there would soon be no one left; thus showing GOD does not bless or condone this wicked practice because they leave no fruit or seed behind. How can any think to please GOD, if they do not even obey His first commandment? A simple observation of the diseases today and what is written in Deut. 28 will show that JESUS CHRIST never has condoned such wicked practices, but has always brought swift judgment upon those who stedfastly rebel against Him. (Jude 5; 1Co 10:1-21; Eph 2:1-3-22) JESUS CHRIST is Omnipotent! (Mt 28:18-20) JESUS CHRIST is Faithful and True! (Rev 19:11) JESUS CHRIST is Alive! (John Ch 1-Ch21, Rev 1:18; Rev Ch22) JESUS CHRIST is the Way, the Truth, the Life, Eternal Life, Light, the Resurrection, the Messiah, the fulfillment of the Law and the prophets, the Gate to Heaven, and the Creator and Maker of all things. (Respectively- John 14:6; 1 John 5:20; John 9:5; John 11:25,26; John 4:1-25,26-30; Mt 5:17,18; Luke 24:1-25,26,27,-32; John Ch10; John 1:1-14,15,-29,30-51) In fact, our LORD JESUS CHRIST has the pre-eminence in ALL things!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Col 1:1-18-29)

This means that HE is the KING of kings, the LORD of lords, the PRINCE of princes, the APOSTLE of apostles, the BISHOP of bishops, PROPHET of prophets, SHEPHERD of shepherds, PRIEST of priests, JUDGE of judges, SAVIOR of saviors, FATHER of fathers, SON of sons, MASTER of masters, TEACHER of teachers, WORD of words, GOD of gods, PREACHER of preachers, DELIVERER of deliverers, COMFORTER of comforters, HEALER of healers, HUSBANDMAN of husbandmen, SOWER of sowers, PROVIDER of providers, MASTERBUILDER of builders, BRANCH of branches, RULER of rulers, The ANOINTED ONE of anointed ones, The HOLY ONE of holy ones, NOBLEMAN of noblemen, COMMANDER of soldiers, OVERSEER of overseers, LEADER of

leaders, MUSICIAN of musicians, MAN of men, ANGEL of angels, SPIRIT of spirits, SOUL of souls, STAR of stars, FIRE of flames, LIGHT of lights, TREE of trees, FOUNTAIN of fountains, CLOUD of clouds, FLOWER of flowers, and if there be any honorable object or title or subject or skill our LORD JESUS CHRIST is first and foremost of ALL!!!!!!!!!!!!!!  
( see attached references pages (7)-(11) )

Much contention has arisen over the race or physical body that our LORD JESUS CHRIST manifested HIMSELF in. The Holy Scriptures make this clear. The geneology of JESUS CHRIST is presented clearly in Mt Ch 1 and Luke 3:23-38. In this lineage we find King David and Solomon listed and CHRIST confirms in Rev 22:16. In the Song of Solomon there is a clear description given (whether interpreted as spiritually referring to CHRIST and the Church or simply as Solomon and his lover) of the appearance of the subject written upon. In Ch 5:10 it states clearly that Solomon was white or even spiritually interpreted the subject is described as being white. Inter-racial marriage was commanded against so long as the inhabitants worshipped idols to prevent the children of Israel from committing whoredoms and following after vain images. (Ex 34:12-16, Ezra Ch 9-Ch10) Since in Rom 9:1-5 makes it clear that CHRIST came in the flesh as a descendent of Israel (pertaining to the flesh) then also is his skin color like unto Solomon's; for he also is a descendent of Israel according to the flesh. If one looks at the skin color of Israelites according to the flesh, one finds that it ranges in tint from being white (where there is little skin exposure to the sun) to black (where there is plenty skin exposure to the sun) and yet commonly for the most part remains an olive, brownish color for the location of Israel today. My point is that since GOD chose to make of one blood all nations of men upon the earth (Acts 17:26), we should not be so preoccupied with CHRIST'S physical appearance. For it is clearly written that we know not CHRIST and any man after the flesh any longer. (2Co 5:16,17) Many times I've heard contentions that the body of JESUS CHRIST our LORD was black; directly contradicting the Holy Scriptures because they make references to the visions of the LORD in Glory. Specifically, they refer and incorrectly quote such verses as say "... His hair was white as wool..." but they refer to the texture of wool and the resemblance of the texture of the hair of black people rather than the comparison directly given as to the COLOR of the hair. (Rev 1:14) In this verse it also states that his hair was white as snow. (By using the texture interpretation this would mean CHRIST had dandruff, I write this to stress the absurdity of such an interpretation) Clearly the comparison has to do with the color of His hair (in a vision of His Glory) and not the texture of it. However, if any would seem to take pride in the flesh, I remind them that flesh and blood can not inherit the Kingdom of GOD; but they that are born of the SPIRIT. (1Co 15:50; John 3:1-12) In order to be born of the SPIRIT, one must receive the SEED of GOD, which is, singularly, our LORD JESUS CHRIST. One can no more be the child

of GOD without receiving JESUS CHRIST than an egg in the womb of a woman that has yet to be fertilized by the seed of a man. If a man fertilizes an egg, then the resulting child is his with his likeness. IN THE VERY SAME WAY, WHEN ONE RECEIVES THE SEED OF GOD, JESUS CHRIST (Gal 3:16), ONE BECOMES ACTUALLY BORN OF GOD, AND GROWS INTO HIS LIKENESS!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(This is what the HOLY GHOST wrote of in 1John3:9) So you see it is impossible to know GOD or be a child of HIS until you receive the Living LORD JESUS CHRIST into your life and spiritually, actually become born of GOD. You can not receive any other and become born of GOD or be a child of GOD, in the same way John's seed brings forth children in his likeness and Peter's seed brings forth children in his likeness. GOD'S SINGULAR FERTILIZING SEED FOR SPIRITUAL BIRTH IS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. (Gal 3:13-16) LIKE IT OR NOT IT IS AS IMPOSSIBLE FOR YOU TO BE BORN OF GOD BY RECEIVING A DIFFERENT seed (spiritual man) AS IT IS FOR THE SPERM OF TWO DIFFERENT MALES TO BRING FORTH CHILDREN LIKE UNTO ONLY ONE OF THEM!!!!!!!!!!!!!! It clearly states that JESUS CHRIST is the Word of GOD in John Ch.1 and in 1Pe 1:23 it makes it perfectly clear that we are born of incorruptible seed (JESUS CHRIST-Heb 4:15), by the word of GOD (JESUS CHRIST) who lives and abides forever!!!!!!!!!!!!!! I type by the HOLY GHOST, the SPIRIT of TRUTH, the SPIRIT of WISDOM, and the SPIRIT of UNDERSTANDING and KNOWLEDGE by the GRACE of and to the GLORY of our INEFFABLE LORD AND SAVIOUR, JESUS CHRIST of whom I am eternally grateful and will praise for His LOVINGKINDNESS shown unto me and all who by GRACE have received Him and trust in Him with undying FAITH until we appear in His TRUE and GLORIOUS LIKENESS for all eternity. Amen. Therefore contend not over his physical body of flesh as if by your flesh you inherit of GOD, but rather here the reproof of the Holy Ghost to all who boast in the flesh as if they had an inheritance from GOD thereby: (Luke 3:7,8) Then said he unto the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generations of vipers, who has warned you to flee from the wrath to come? Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that GOD is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. Therefore the true children of GOD are not those born of the flesh but they that are born of the SPIRIT by repenting and receiving JESUS CHRIST into their lives as LORD and SAVIOR. This clearly means that of any and every race are the true children of GOD. (as Rev Ch 7:9-17 points out) (This is not to make the promise of GOD to Israel after the flesh of no effect; for HE shall yet bring them to repentance and to receive the TRUE MESSIAH, our LORD JESUS CHRIST-Rom Ch 11:1-26-36) Tell me, observe the grass. Does not the same grass grow in soil that is black, brown, yellow, white, orange, red, gray, etc.? Then be not so concerned with the color of your soil (one another's skin color) as you are with whether or not a true loving, spiritual child of the living GOD is growing inside that soil!!!!!!!!!!!!!!If any one declare unto a different JESUS CHRIST than HE that has the pre-eminence in all things and to whom everyone shall bow and confess is the LORD then they are accursed of GOD; pay them no heed for they shall shortly bring about their own destruction. (Philippians 2:1-11-4:9; Jude; Ez 28:1-16-18,19; Ps 92:7,8; 2Th 2:1-8;

Gen 6:1-3-6,7,8&Mt 24:37,38) Our LORD JESUS CHRIST is GOOD!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Ps 34:8)  
He is plentous in mercy and ready to forgive all who call upon Him!!!!!!!!!!!!!!  
(Ps 86:5, Rom 10:8-13-17, Acts 4:9-12; John 6:37, Heb 13:4; John 6:68) HE LOVES  
US ALL SO MUCH THAT HE SAID HE WOULD CAST NO ONE AWAY WHO CAME UNTO HIM AND THAT  
HE'D NEVER LEAVE NOR FORSAKE ANYONE WHO CAME UNTO HIM!!!!!!!!!!!!!!HE LOVES US ALL  
SO MUCH THAT HE LAID DOWN HIS LIFE FOR US SO THAT WE WOULD NOT HAVE TO PAY THE DEATH  
PENALTY OF SEPARATION FROM OUR HOLY GOD BECAUSE OF OUR SINS!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Romans 5:8-11)  
HE HAS LET US KNOW THAT HIS LOVE FOR US IS SO GREAT THAT NOTHING CAN SEPARATE US FROM  
THAT LOVE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Romans 8:37-39) (Sadly, if people reject Him and His Love for them  
they'll go to the condemnation HE died to save them from-Galatians Ch 1-Ch5; John 3:15-21)  
HE LOVES US ALL SO MUCH THAT HE IS NOT WILLING THAT ANY OF US SHOULD PERISH BUT THAT  
ALL OF US WOULD REPENT OF OUR SINS AND RECEIVE HIS LOVING, SAVING GRACE HE OFFERS US!!!!  
!!!!!!!!!!(2Pe 3:9) GOD has stayed HIS hand from executing the death penalty of the law  
to give everyone a chance to repent and receive His Mercy and Eternal Life but the  
days to Repent and Live are growing EXTREMELY short; so REPENT and receive the LORD  
JESUS CHRIST now if you haven't already!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Ec 8:11; Mt 24; Ro 9:28) In  
order to prepare the way of JESUS CHRIST you MUST REPENT and turn from all sins;  
having a desire to never do wicked acts or think wicked thoughts again! (Since Repentance  
is GOD given, I pray of our Heavenly Father that GODLY REPENTANCE would now be poured  
out upon all flesh, to prepare the way for our HOLY LORD JESUS CHRIST!!!!!!!!!!!!!!Amen!!!!!!)  
(Acts 17:30; Luke13:3,5; Mt 3:2; and Mt 4:17; Mk 1:14,15; Acts 2:1-38,39-47) In fact,  
Repentance is so vital for salvation, our LORD dedicated "the greatest prophet born of  
women" to preach repentance and to perform the baptism of repentance, preparing the  
way of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. (Mt 3:1-17, Mt 11:7-11; Acts 19:1-4-6; Heb 6:1) Therefore,  
know that the firstfruits of repentance is the baptism of repentance done in the Name  
of JESUS CHRIST by total immersion in water. (See Doctrine of Baptisms)

if you would know the ONE, TRUE AND LIVING GOD, THE CREATOR AND MAKER OF ALL,  
THE REAL LORD JESUS CHRIST then Repent and cry out to Him to come into your life and  
let you KNOW Him!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Jer 31:31-34; Jer 33:3; Jer 29:13; Mt 6:33; Mt 7:7,8;  
Rev 3:20; Rom 10:8-13-17; John Ch14-Ch17) You will be more than glad you did; only  
endure in the Faith unto the End for the Joy set before you. (1 John 5:4,5; Mt 10:22;  
Heb 12:2; 1Co13:7) Then let HIM teach you so that you are not deceived by the multitude  
of false prophets now speaking blasphemies in the Holy Name of our LORD JESUS CHRIST;  
their mouth shall soon be stopped and never again shall they be heard in all the earth.  
HE shall guide you and His messengers shall help you and you will know the true from the  
false by applying what is written in Mt Ch7; Gal 5:19-25; 1 John Ch 1-5; Is 8:20; Deut 13;  
Jer 28:9; Deut 18; Rev 12:17; John 15:26,27; Acts1:8; and Rev 12:7-11 and Rev 19:10.

I ask our Heavenly FATHER, to reveal the true and LIVING LORD JESUS CHRIST to all  
who read and/or hear these words in all His LOVE, POWER and AUTHORITY and in all that

HE is. Amen. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, be drawn unto Him by the FATHER and be Blessed and may the word of GOD alone have place in your hearts. May the Word of GOD never be stolen from you. In the Name of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, be rooted and founded in the Word of GOD; in JESUS CHRIST, so that none can root you up. In the Omnipotent Name of our LORD JESUS CHRIST, be exceedingly and abundantly fruitful bearing good fruit to the Glory of our LORD JESUS CHRIST forever and ever. Amen!!

Now I have been presented books and shall yet receive Holy Writings both of the Holy Ghost in my brethren of old and those yet upon the earth and I have declared them unto you. This is not to say I affirm, or GOD affirms every doctrine taught in His Name or every word as supposedly uttered by Him. However, know that even as there were both true and false prophets before the first appearance of our LORD JESUS CHRIST in the flesh; so also are there both true and false prophets after that initial appearance until the Day of His Glorious return when he shall consume all the false in brilliant fiery glory. Take heed that you do not speak evil about what you do not KNOW (have revealed from GOD by the HOLY GHOST) for in so doing you may be ignorantly speaking against your loved ones who strive with you in prayer for our common salvation (Philippians 2:12). In speaking evil of your brethren, even in ignorance, is to war against your Maker; for you speak evil of the work of His hands. In fact by condemning and speaking cruelly of others that could well be sent by GOD, you create hardship for your own hearts! (Ps 37:14,15&Ps 64:1-3,4) Please, my beloved brethren, if you do not KNOW a subject or judgment of GOD, beyond all doubt, do not speak about or teach on that issue; for this is the error of the wicked and the folly of fools. (Jude 8-10; 1 Co 2; Pr 10:18; Pr 29:11) Now then, let everyone read and understand the Holy Bible fully and continue to read it until the perfect Day before reading other books. You must have a foundation to build upon and the Holy Bible contains the fiery words of GOD whereby all other works are tried!!!!!!!!!!!!!!As I know the Holy Ghost, the Spirit of Christ is in me; so also I trust He shall reveal unto everyone what each is able to bear. Just because many of our loved ones have taught errfully concerning doctrines of CHRIST, does not mean they are not of GOD!!Do NOT call others devils and doom them to hell only because they passed on a false doctrine in ignorance!!(For the great apostle Peter made such an error!!-Gal 2:11-21) Always apply the aforementioned tests to determine whether or not someone is of GOD or not. (1 John 1-5; John 15:26,27; Acts1:8; Rom 8:1-16; Mt 7; Gal 5:19-25; Rev 12:7-17) In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, all division, contention, and err in the body of CHRIST; among its several members, now cease. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, BE KNIT TOGETHER IN THE UNITY OF THE FAITH, IN LOVE, IN THE LORD'S UNDERSTANDING OF ALL THINGS; ONE HEART, ONE MIND, ONE SOUL, ONE SPIRIT. Amen and Amen!!!!!!!!!!!!!!In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, may all who love Him now see eye to eye and cease to fight among themselves, but unite and fight the devil and his servants. Amen. (nev 12; 2Co 10:4-6; Eph 6:10-24)

To fight this good fight of Faith, put on JESUS CHRIST as your Holy Armor of Light and let Him dwell in all His fulness within you. Be CHRIST-like in Word and in Deed; not only in title. Be not deceived by those who do the works of the devil in the name of JESUS CHRIST and do not blaspheme our Holy LORD in behalf of this wicked and perverse generation that exhorts to do evil in His Name. (These shall have greater condemnation if they repent not.) Those that murder in His Name and teach to murder in His Name are not His. Those that rape in His Name and teach to rape in His Name are not His. Those that make perverse unions of fornications, adulteries, homosexual acts, sodomies, lustful abuses, child molestations and other perverse abominations in His Name and encourage to do the same in His Name ARE NOT HIS!!!!!!!!!!!!!!(Deut Ch 1-34, Lev 1-27, Rom 1, Gal 5:19-22, Rev 21:8, Rev 22:15 and 1Jn 1-5) BE NOT DECEIVED! HE THAT DOES RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF GOD; FOR THERE IS NONE RIGHTEOUS BESIDE HIM AND HE THAT DOES WICKEDNESS IS NOT OF GOD; FOR GOD CAME TO DESTROY THE WORKS OF THE DEVIL. The works of the devil are to break GOD'S commandments and entice others to do the same; therefore know that those who do wickedly in the Name of JESUS CHRIST and teach others to do the same in His Name are most wicked indeed for they seek the destruction of the souls of man and to bring the Name of Christ to be a reproach; for the ignorant in turn Hate the way of Truth because they attribute the works by these devils to the Holy Name of our Wonderful, Loving, Righteous, Omnipotent LORD and SAVIOUR, JESUS CHRIST. These shall be the most accursed for all eternity if they do not immediately repent of this great wickedness. (2Pe2:1,2) Therefore, know that the Word of GOD is an all consuming fire to the lies and all works of the devil and this generation shall see all the lies and works of the devil come to an end and never shall they be again; for the Fiery Presence of our LORD JESUS CHRIST shall consume and destroy them altogether (Heb 12:29, Lu 12:49, 1 Joh 3:8, Lam 1-5, 2 Th 2, Ps 92, Ps 9, Pr 2, Rev 10-12, 19-22) Fight this fight according to what is written in Eph 6, 1Cor2, 2Cor10:1-6, 1Joh5:4,5 Rev 12, Rom 12, Gal 5:16, Rom 8:14) and when the hour of darkness comes know whether the LORD calls you to martyrdom or whether to flee until HE returns in Glory and the Resurrection Morning is made manifest unto all. (Pr 22:3, Is 26:20,21, Mt 24:16, Mk 13:14, Mt 10:23, Lu 21:21, Mt 24:20, Mk 13:18, Rev 12:1-6-14-17) Soon EVERYONE will see and behold the LIVING LORD JESUS CHRIST as HE is and gone shall be the blasphemous lies taught by devils concerning Him. (1 Joh 3:1,2, Yet if anyone wishes to personally KNOW the LIVING LORD JESUS CHRIST as HE is; right NOW then that one should fulfill what is written in John 14:21, Acts 2:38,39, Lu 11:11-13, Mt 7:7,8 and read prayerfully what is written in John Ch. 14- Ch.17 and Acts Ch.1-Ch.19 Understand that HE shall teach you all things! (John 14:26, 1Joh 2:20,27)) Obey! Do Repent and call upon the LORD JESUS CHRIST; be baptized in His Name by one who demonstrates that JESUS CHRIST LIVES in him. Obey absolutely and be eternally blessed. You shall REJOICE in KNOWING the ONE TRUE GOD, our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Amen.



Under the inspiration of the LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, our LORD and SAVIOUR, JESUS CHRIST who lives and reigns forever and ever, I further expound unto you the Holy Scriptures concerning Him. As the Holy Ghost reminded you, the visions of the Glory of JESUS CHRIST were spiritual and represented the True; it was not His individual body that was put upon the Cross and was Resurrected, but rather a Spiritual picture representing the entire Body of Christ with all of its members. We know this by when we read in the books that record these visions and revelations such things as plainly declare unto us that we are viewing a representation of more than just one single individual member but rather all in Christ. Consider what is written in Rev. Ch. 1. Especially as we read what John was shown in Rev 1:11-20. In this vision John was shown a Being with eyes like flames of fire, a two-edged sword coming out of His mouth, His Face shown as bright as the sun, His feet were as brass that burned in fire, and in His Right Hand were Seven Stars; so clearly we know that this is not the physical body of the same dimensions and characteristics of the one that hung on the Cross but a Spiritual Vision and representation of the things which are. Consider the meaning of having white hair. Those that are led by the Holy Ghost and ask for His Understanding of all things will find that the interpretation of all His Dreams and Visions and Revelations are found in Him and His Word. (Col 2:2,3) So then, again, get a concordance and seek GOD'S definition for words in His Dictionary- in the Holy Bible and all the Holy Scriptures. So in Num 6, 1 Cor 11, Pr 16:31, Pr 20:29, we read how the hair of the head is for to show separation/ consecration unto GOD, for covering and glory, for a crown of glory, and for beauty. (Not carnal but spiritual-Rom 7:14, 2Pet 1:20,21, 1 Cor 2) Since we know that we His people, Israel, are His Glory and we His Children, and all saints referred to as His Crown of Glory (Is. 46:13, 1 Th 2:20, Rev 21) and his feet as brass in a fiery furnace are his children as they appear in the earth. (See the study on Baptisms (in Fire) For GOD walks through the earth by walking in His people. HE is ever walking through the Fire with us purging the world of all that is corruptible that only that which is pure might remain. We know the stars in His hands are seven messengers of which no man can pluck out. (John Ch. 10) Clothed in white raiment also are those in righteousness. In all ways when we see these visions in the Holy Scriptures of Christ JESUS in Glory we see it is all in Christ and Christ in them that is being shown us. You will understand more and more concerning the vision of JESUS CHRIST in Glory as you ask Him to reveal Himself to you and as you fulfill what is written in John 14:21. Remember that a word study in the Holy Bible will provide you with GOD'S irrefutable Wisdom and Understanding concerning all things as the Holy Ghost in you instructs you as to where to find the definitions of these words. (John 14:26) every race wants to create GOD in their own image, but rather GOD has declared Himself to us in JESUS CHRIST the Righteous and Holy One of Israel. Seek Him and HE will declare yet more unto you. (Jer 29:13, Jer 33:3, Rom 10:13)

Let us look yet further, to remove all doubt that the visions, dreams, and revelations of our LORD JESUS CHRIST in GLORY, in the Holy Bible, are not all just of Him and His singular glorified body but rather represent the entire Spiritual Body of Christ Jesus our LORD and SAVIOUR with all of His several members abiding in Him. In Rev. 5:6, we read of the Lamb who was slain, (and yet lives Eternal and forever reigns over all creation!!!!!!!!!!!!) and we know this Lamb is our LORD and Saviour, JESUS CHRIST. (John Ch.1, Is. 53, Ex.12, Mt Ch.26-28) Yet in Rev. 5:6, we read that He has seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of GOD sent forth into all the earth. Horns represent authority, specifically, men of authority and eyes represent spirits and those who by the Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ see into the future and the deep things of GOD Almighty. (See all the many references of the Holy Scriptures in the chart at the back of this study- to this day tribal leaders wear ram's horns and summon their soldiers by blowing upon them (check modern culture of tribes in the Middle East and Africa as well as other locations that have kept the commandments and truths of GOD)-This is also kept by all who open their mouths under the inspiration of the Holy Ghost alone and summon the soldiers of Christ for action) As surely as we are each singular members of JESUS CHRIST, if HIS HOLY SPIRIT dwells in us and rests upon us, then these seven Spirits are seven separate members yet joined into One Body even as all of GOD'S children, who is the FATHER of spirits. (see Heb 12:9, John 3:1-12) that also is why we must be born again of GOD'S SPIRIT! So these seven are seven individuals that are in Christ, even as all who are baptised into Christ. The fact that these visions show that the body of Christ is arrayed in white declares unto us the multitude of the saints that comprise it. (Rev 19:8) Since we know that we have been created in His Image, we know also that when He walked the earth in flesh and blood he had two carnal eyes like unto our own made up of earth, wind, sea, and fire; as ours are. Therefore these visions and revelations in the Holy Bible pertain to the Spiritual description of the entire glorified body of Christ with its many members and not just the singular glorified body that was crucified at Calvary/ Golgotha, nearly two thousand years ago. Knowing this let all carnal disputations over skin color, race, nation, tongue cease; for of one blood did the LORD GOD make us all. (Acts 17:26) And His people are those who have been redeemed out of every race, nation, tribe, kindred, people, tongue, yes, redeemed out of all those who dwell upon the earth!!!!!!!!!!!!(Rev 7:9-17) To properly interpret the Holy Scriptures, one MUST be filled with the Holy Ghost. (1 Cor 2, John 14:26, 2 Pe 1:20,21, 2Tim 3:6) Then determine accurately if a vision of JESUS CHRIST is showing him singularly as in Mt Ch 17:1-13 when He appeared glorified with Moses and Elijah or if it is a vision showing the many members that make-up and comprise the Body of Christ in Glory. The words of GOD are spirit (Romans 7:14, John 6:63). Call on JESUS CHRIST and HE will give you Wisdom and Understanding and you will KNOW HIM, as HE is!!!!!!!!!!!!Amen.

*I Love you very much, Michael*

ect. ect.), merchants, troops, horses, chariots, heavens, tents, tabernacles, gods all manner of vessels, all manner of weapons, all manner of creatures and herbs, flowers, fruittrees, AND SO MUCH MORE! But if you'll read and understand this then all of Revelations will be opened unto you and indeed all the Holy Scriptures! (See chart below)

[Tim 2:5... the Man Christ Jesus... Jn 5:20... the one true God...]

Man Expressed As:	Good Connotations	Bad Connotations
God (gods)	John 10:33-38, 1 John 3:1, 2 Cor. 4:4, Phil.2:6, Gen.1:27 John 1:14	Ps.82:6-7, 2 Th.2:4, Rom.1:18-25, Rev. 13:14,15, Rev.14:9-11, Rev..19:20, Rev. 16:13,14, Lk.10:-20, 11:26
Spirit (spirits)	Jn.4:24, Ps.104:4, Heb.1:7,13,14 Rev.3:11, Heb.12:9, 1 Jn.4:1 Jn.14:-16:	1 Jn.4:3;2:18,22, Rev.16:13,14 Lk.11:26, 2 Jn.2:7, 1 T.4:1 Acts 19:12,13
Angel (angels)	Ex.32:34, Ps.104:4, Heb.1:7,13,14 (Mt.13:39+Jn.4:35-38)(Rev.12:7,11, 17+Rom.1:20)(Mt.25:31+Lk.20:36)	Mt.25:41,(Rev.12:7-Rom.1:20) (*Jude 4,6,13+ 2 Th.2:3) 1 Cor.6:3
Soul (souls)	Ps.16:10, 30:3, Jn.12:27, Mk.8:36,37 Mk.12:30, Rev. 20:4, 1 Pet.4:19, Jas.1:21, Mt.12:18	2 Pet.2:14, Rev. 18:13,14, Acts 15:24, Mt.24:28, Eze.18:4,20, 1 Jn.3:8
Star (stars)	Gen.37:9,10, Rev.12:1, 1:20,(Rev.2: 28+22:16) Job 38:7, 2 Pet.1:19, Num. 24:9 24:17, 1 Cor.15:41, Mal.4:2 Dan.12: 3, Ps. 148:3, 136:9, Mt. 13:43, Gen.1:16;22:17, Deut.1:10	Jude 4-13, Rev.12:4, 8:12, Mt. 24:9
Light (lights)	Jas. 1:17,Jn.3:15-21, 5:35, 8:12; 12:35,36, Eph.5:8, 1Th. 5:5, 1 Pet. 2:9, 1 Jn.1:5,7; 2:8-10, Acts 26:18, Mt. 5:14, Gen. 1:14-16, Lk.12:35, Phil. 2:15	
Dark (blackness, night, absence of light)		Mt.6:23, Lk.11:34,35, Jn.3:19,35 46, Jn.11:9,10, 2Cor.6:14, Prov. 4:19.
Lightning (lightnings)	Job 37:3,38:35, Ps.144:6, Eze.1:13 14, Dan.10:6, Ps. 18:14;77:18;97:4; 135:7, Zech.9:14, Mt.24:27;28:3, Lk.17:24, Rev.4:5;8:5;11:19;16:18, Nah.2:4.	Lk.10:18
Fire (flames)	Heb.12:29, Ps.104:4, Is.24:14,15,Ps. 29:7, Is.66:15,16, 10:17, Rev.2:18; 19:12;4:5, Lk.12:35, Dan. 7:9-11. Lk.12:49, Acts 2:3.	Is.13:8,Eze.28:18, Jas.3:6,(Rev. 13:13+12:4) Rev.17:16,
Lamp (lamps,candles)	Prov.20:27, Lk.11:33-36, Zeph.1:12, Rev. 1:20;2:1;11:4, Mt.5:15, Ps.18: 28, Prov.31:18, Job 29:3;41:19, Mt.25:1-8,Eze.1:13,Dan.10:6,Zec.4:2, Num.8:2,3, Gen.15:17, 1Sam 3:3, 2 Sam.22:29, Ps. 132:17, Rev.4:5	Job 18:6;21:17, Prov.24:20;13:9; 20:20, Rev.8:10, Job 12:5
House (houses, cages)	Jn. 14:2,(Job 4:17-19+Gen.2:7) Lk.19:46;6:48, 1Pet. 2:5, Heb.3:2-6 (Ex.12:+Heb.7-10)	Zec.12:4;7:26,27, Mt.10:25;12:29 44, Prov.7:27;2:18;3:33;14:11; 17:13, Rev.18:2, Jer. 5:27.
Tent (tents)	Song.1:5,8, Jer.30:18,Ex.40,Ps.78:55	Hab.3:7,Ps.84:10;69:25.

(Chart Cont.)

Man Expressed As:	Good Connotations	Bad Connotations
Tabernacle (tabernacles)	Ps.84:1;118:15;46:4,(Zec.14:16-19+ Lev.23:34-44+2Cor.5:1-17+Hos.12:9) Prov.14:11,2Pet.1:13,14,Rev.21:3 Num.24:5,Heb.8:2;9:21.	Job 11:14;12:6;15:34,(Hos.9:6+ 2Cor.12:7) Ps.78:51;83:6,Mat 2: 11,12, Dan.11:45, Zec.14:16-19
Eye (eyes)	Mt.6:22,Lk.6:41,42,(Eze.1:18-20+ Rev.4:6-8);(1:14;2:18;3:18;5:6; 19:12+Ps.104:4),Eph.1:18(1Pet.3:12 +Ps.91:11),Job 42:5,Prov. 5:21;15:3, 30:22;12:29;13:7;2:22;9, Ps.92:11; 33:18;88:9;54:7;32:8;94:9,Zec 4:10	Mt.6:23;(7:3-5+Lam.5:17+Job 17:7) (Zec.11:17+Mt.5:29),Mt.20:15, Mk.7:22, 2Pet.2:14, Prov.30:12; 23:6;28:22;30:17, Job 24:15, Eccl.1:8;4:8.
Cloud (clouds, vapors)	Lk.21:27, Heb.12:1, (1Cor.10:1,2+ Ps99:7+Ex.33:9,10),Mt.24:30;26:64, 1Th.4:17, Rev.1:7;14:14-16, (Prov. 16:15+1Cor.3:7-9,) Job 37:15,Eze.1: 4, Hos.6:4;13:3, Zec.10:1,(Dan.7:13+ Jude 14),Mt.17:5,Ps.68:34;104:3,Prov. 8:28.	Jude 4-12, Jas.4:14, 2Pet.2:17, Zeph.1:15, Joel 2:2, Prov.25:14, Eze.34:12.
Waters (seas)	Gen.1:1,(Gen.2:21-23+Jn.19:34,35+ Jn.7:37,38+ Plilemon 1:12),Eze.26:3 Ps.69:30-34-36, Job 7:12;9:8, Is.11: 9, Rev.4:6;15:2, Prov.8:29	Rev.17:15;8:8, Jude 13, Jas.1:6, Lk.21:25, 2Sa.22:5, Zec.10:11, Is.57:20,Jer.51:55, Ps.124:2- 5;46:3, Eze.28:8, Hab.3:8, Rev.7: 1-3;13:1;16:3, Prov.23:33-35
River (rivers)	(Eze.47+Rev.22:1,2+Jn.7:38,39), Jer. 31:9, Prov.21:1, Ps.89:25 Is.43:19,20;66:12,Eccl.1:7	Is. 18:2,7, Hab.3:8,9, Eze.29:3- 5;32:2, (Rev. 8:10+Amos 5:7), Rev.16:4
Coals of Fire (firebrands, stones of fire)	2Sam.14:7;22:9,13,Is. 6:6, Hab.3:5 Eze.1:13,(Eze.10:2+Rev.1:20+Jn.10: 28-30+Ps. 140:10+Rev.16:21),Ezek.28: 14	Lam.4:8, Prov. 6:26-28-34;26:18- 21, Amos 4:11,Is.7:4, Rev.8:7,8
Rain (Snow, Hail) Whirlwind, Storm)	(Hos.6:3+Joel 12:23+Zec.10:1;14:17,18 +Gen.2:5)(Ps.18:8,12,13+Eze.10:2;13: 11-13+Rev.8:7;11:19;16:21;6:13)Prov. 1:24-33,2Kings 2:1,11, Job 38:1;40:6 Ps.58:9;148:8, Is.66:15, Jer.4:13; 23:19;30:23,(Ps. 77:16-19+Eze.1:4-14) Nah.1:3	(Rev.8:7-11+12:4), Prov.10:25 Eze.38:1-9-23,(Lk.17:29+Rev.16:2: +Matt.7:26,27+Rev.7:1+14:10)(Ps. 77:16-19+Eze.1:4-14
Fountain (fountains, springs, wells)	Jer.17:13; 2:3,(Rev.21:6+Jn.4:10-26) Lev.11:36, Deut.33:28, Ps.36:9;68:26 Jas.3:11,12, Prov.13:14; 14:27, Song 4:12-16, Rev.7:17;14:7, Prov.8:24,28 Is. 41:18, Num.21:17, Is.58:11;35:7; 49:10, Prov.16:22;18:4, Is.12:3	Prov.25:6, Rev.8:10;16:4,Hos.13:1: 2Pet.2:17
Horse (horse)	Zec 10:3,5,(Is 66:15+Eze 1 )(Prov 21 :31+Rev 19:)	Jer.12:5;5:8;13:27;8:16;46:4,9, Rev.9:, Eze.23:20,Jer 13:27
Chariots	Hab 3:8, Ps 104:3;39:1;68:17,Zec 14: 20 (Ps 68:4,33+Is 19:1,Deut 3:26.	Jer 46:9,Is 21:7-9;43:17,Ps 46:9, Eze 39:17-20,Jer 4:13,Na 2:3,4,13

(Chart Cont.)

Man Expressed As:	Good Connotations	Bad Connotations
Tree (trees)	(Mt 7:15-19, (Rev 2:7;22:+Gal 5:22, 23) Jer 17:8, Ps 1:3;52:8;92:12;148:9, Hos 14:6,8, Prov 3:18;11:30;13:12; Gen 2:5+Jude 12:+Mt 13:25,38-42 15:4;(27:18+2 Tim 2:6+Rev 6:13+Is 34: +Rev 20:15), Zec 11:2 4+Jn 17:18), Rev 11:4, Is 44:23;55:12; (61:3+Gen 2:4-9+Rev 22:1,2, Rom 1:20, Mt 13:)Eze 17:24;47:11	(Mt7:15-19+Jude 12:+Rev 8:9) Eze 31:.,Ps 37:35(Mt 15:13,14+ 6:2-14;7:7, Is 5:25, Jer 3:23 98:8;104:., Is 2:2, Hab 3:6, Mic 6:1, Num Is64:1-3, Eze 36:4-6, Mic 1:4 24:4-6, Lk3:5; 1 Kings 20:28
Mountain, Hill, Valley (mountains, hills, valleys)	Ps 74:2, Is 55:12;40:4,9;114:4-6;148:9 Is 49:11-13, Ps 72:3, Ps 68:15,16;65:12 98:8;104:., Is 2:2, Hab 3:6, Mic 6:1, Num Is64:1-3, Eze 36:4-6, Mic 1:4 24:4-6, Lk3:5; 1 Kings 20:28	Jer 51:25;17:3-7, Ps 76:4, Eze 6:2-14;7:7, Is 5:25, Jer 3:23 98:8;104:., Is 2:2, Hab 3:6, Mic 6:1, Num Is64:1-3, Eze 36:4-6, Mic 1:4 24:4-6, Lk3:5; 1 Kings 20:28
Vessel, Cup, Bowl, Vial, Bottle. (vessels cups, bowls, vials, bottles)	2 Tim 2:19-22, 2 Cor 4:7, Heb. 9:21-23, Rom 9:23-26, Ps 23:5;116:13	Rev 2:27, Jer 48:11,12, Rom 9:21,2 Ps 2:9(Is65:3,4,5+Rev 9:18+17:1-4
Way, Path (ways, paths)	Jn 14:6, Jer 6:16(Psalms + Prov. all) Ps 16:11, Prov. 2:9;5:6, Mt 3:3 Lk 3:5, Is 45:2, Ps 65:11	Prov 2:12-15, Jer 18:11-15(Psalms+ Proverbs all), Is 59:7,8, Prov 4:14 Jer 6:16-19.
Flower (flowers)	Song 2:1,2,12;6:2, Hos 14:5, Psl03:15, Is 40:6-8, 1 Pet 1:24	
Ship (ships)	Jas 3:4, Eze 30:9, Dan 11:30	(1Tim 1:19+Rev 8:9), Is 23:1,14, Ps 48:7, Eze 27:25
Voice, voices (voice voices)	Rev 1:15;14:2,3, Ex 19:19 (Rev 19:1; 5,6, Ps 29), (Rev 4:5+10:3,4,+6:1+8: 2,+19:5,6,7)	Lk4:33, Mk 1:26,(1 Pet 5:8+Zep 3: Job 3:24,(Zec.11:3 +11:6)
Trumpet, trumpets	(Ex19:19+Is 58:1), (Heb 12:19+1Cor14: 8+Jer4:9), Job39:24,25, Rev1:10;4:1 (1Th4:16+Jos6+Rev8:2)(Heb12:19+Num 10:1+Rev19:17)	
Thunder, thunders	(Rev 10:3,4+6:1+2Cor3:2,3+Eph1:13) Mr3:17, Ex19:16, Rev6:1;14:2;19:6, Ps 18:13;29:3, Job37:4,5, Sam22:14, 1Sam 7:10, Jn12:29	
Roar, roars (roar, roars)	Is42:13, 1Ch16:32, Ps96:11;98:7;104:21	Lk21:25, Zec11:3, Ps74:4, Eze22:25
End, ends (end, ends)	Rev22:13, Rom10:4, Is40:28;41,5-9;45: 22;52:10, Ps67:7;98:3;65:5;59:13;22: 27, 1Sam2:10, Deut33:17, Mic5:4, Acts 13:47	(Prov17:24+Ps14:1+Mt6:22,23;20:15
Beginning, beginnings	(Jnl:1,2+15:27+17:5+Eze36:11), Col 1:18, Rev1:8;21:6;22:13	
Word, words	Jnl:1, Rev19:13, 1Jn5:7, ;1:1, Jas1:18 (Ps12:6+1Pet4:12+Lev12:2+Jnl6:33) Heb12:19, (Rom10:17,18+Lk10:1,16) (Lk21:33+1Jn5:20(Ps107:20+Is9:8); 55:11	
Herbs, Grass (herbs, grass)	(Gen1:11,12+Mt7:15-19), (Prov27:25 +Mt13:30), 1Pet1:24(Is40:5,6,7,+ Rev8:7+2Pet3:10-12)	(1Pet1:24+Rev8:7), (Is37:27+Mt13:2 26,38-42+Ps92:7), Ps37:2;90:5-7, Dan4:14-16
Salt, salt (salt)	Mt5:13, Eze47:11	Mr9:50, Mt5:13

(Chart Cont.)

Man Expressed As:	Good Connotations	Bad Connotations
Mustard	(Mt13:31;17:20,Mt4:30-32+Lk17:21)	
Vine, vines, grapes	Jn15,Jer6:9,Mat13:11,Hos14:7	Jer2:21,Hos10:1,Joel1:12,Hos2:12
Beasts:		Rev 13:14;9:11;15:2;16:2;10:13;17;20:10,Jude10,2Pet2:12,1Cor15:32
Lion(lions)	Rev5:5;10:3,Hos13:7,8,Mic5:8,Gen49:9	Nah2:8-13,Ps7:2;17:12;22:13;35:17;57:4;91:13,1Pet5:8,2Tim4:17
Lamb, (lambs)	Jn1:29,36,Lk10:3,Jn21:15,Rev5:6-6:16,Eze46	
Sheep, (sheep)	Jn10:21:16,17,Mt18:12,13;10:6,16,Rom8:36,Mk14:27	
Deer, (deer)	Gen49:21,Prov5:19,Ps42:1,Is35:6,Song2:9,17	
Bullock(bullocks)	Hos12:11Jer46:21;50:27,Is34:7(Jer52:20+Rev21:14+Mt16:18)	
grasshopper(s), worms)	Is33:4(+1ev11:22),Is40:22,Num13:33Job25:6Ps22:6,Is41:14	
Ram (rams)	Is60:7,Jn10,Eze34:17	
Goat(goats)	Eze34:17,Jer50:8,Song4:1;6:5,Prov27:23-27,Eze43:22-25	Mt25:32,33-46,Zec10:3,Is34:5-8,Jer51:40,Eze27:21
Serpent (serpents)	(Num21:8,9+Jn3:14),Mt10:16	Mt23:33,Lk10:19,Rev12:9;20:2,Is14:29;65:25,Jer8:17
Dragon (dragons)	Is43:20,Ps148:7	Rev12:20:2,Jer51:34,Is51:9,Rev16:13Ps91:13
Pig (pigs)		2Pet2:22,Prov11:22,Mt7:6
Dog (dogs)		Mt7:6;15:26,27,2Pet2:22,Phil13:2,Rev22:15,Prov26:11,17,Ps22:20;59:6,Is59:14
Bear (bears)		Prov28:15,Lam3:10,Amos5:19,Is59:11,Hos13:8
Wolf (wolves)		Jn10:12,Lk10:3,Jer5:6,Mt7:17,Acts20:29
locust (locusts, worms)		Joel1-2:25,Nah3:15-19,Mk9:42-48(Rev9:1-11(has to be men because of Prov30:27),Jude6+Jn12:30,31)
Fowl (birds)	Lk13:34	
Eagle (eagles)	Eze17,Deut32:11,12,Jer48:40,Is40:31, Eze17,Jer49:16,22,Lam4:19Ps103:5,Lk17:37	
All clean and unclean animals in the Holy Scriptures. See Lev 11 and observe creation. Be as the clean do not imitate the unclean creatures for that is why they're declared unclean for in and of themselves they can be eaten carnally with thanksgiving; it is their actions we are to shun! (For the law is Spiritual and not to be interpreted carnally; nor was it ever meant to be kept by carnal actions! (Rom7:14,1Pet2:15,1Cor10:3,4,Jn4:24,2Pet1:20,21,Jn14:26,Ps51:16,17,19 refers to us(Rom12:1,2,) Mt9:13,Is40:6,Hos6:6)		
Dove (doves)	Jn1:32,Song2:14;5:2;6:9,Is38:14;60:8	
Horn (horns)	1Sam2:1,10,Job16:15,2Sam22:3,Ps18:2;89:24;92:10;112:9;148:14(Rev5:6+Hab3:4+Jn10:28,29+Rev1:20)	Ps75:4,5,Dan7:1-8:20,Rev17:1-16

(Chart Cont.)

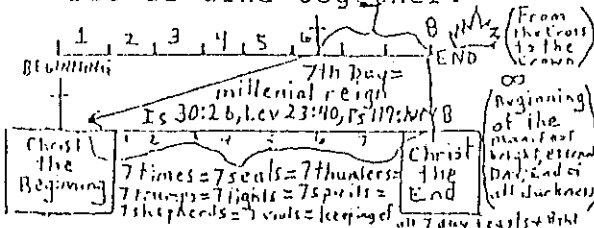
Man Expressed As:	Good Connotations	Bad Connotations
Rock (rocks)	1Cor10:4, 1Pet2:8, Rom9:33, Mt16:18, Psl8:2, 31, 46; 28:1; 62:2, 6, 7 (Mahl:6+ Rev6:13; 16:21+Is34:4+28:2; 29:6+ Lev20:2, 27; 24:14, 16, 23	
Weapons (weapons-swords, shields, arrows spears)	Deut34:29, Psl27:4; 7:13; 18:14; 77:17, Jer47:6; 51:11, (Ps64:7+Zec9:13, 14) Eze 21:1-17 (Ps47:9; 59:11; 119:114; 18:35; 3:3), Hab3, Prov35, (Lk22:38+Rev11:1-6)	Prov25:18, Jer9:8, Ps64:3, Prov26:18 Eze21:21-23; 21:18-32, Is7:23-25; 10:17; 33:12, Prov15:19; 22:5, 2Cor12 7, Ps17:13; 57:4

## "IN HIS IMAGE"

King of kings -Rev. 19:16; 1:6; 5:10, 1 Tim. 6:15, 16  
 Lord of lords -Rev. 19:16, Jn. 13:13, 14  
 Prince of princes -Dan. 8:25  
 Apostle of apostles -Heb. 3:1, Rev. 18:20  
 Prophet of prophets -Acts 3:22, 23, Rev. 18:20; 22:6, 9; 19:10, Jn. 15:26  
 Bishop of bishops -1 Pet. 2:25, 1 Tim. 3  
 Shepherd of shepherds (Pastor of pastors) -1 Pet. 2:25, Jn. 10:11, 1 Pet. 5:4, Eze. 34, Jer. 23:4  
 Father of fathers -Lk. 11:13, 1 Jn. 2:13, 14, 1 Cor. 4:15  
 Priest of priests - Heb. 3:1-13:11, Rev. 1:6; 5:10; 20:6  
 Judge of judges -Acts 10:42, Heb. 12:23, 1 Cor. 6:1-5, 1 Cor. 11:31  
 Savior of saviors -Is. 45:15, 21, 2 Tim. 1:1-10, Obad. 21  
 Master of masters -Mt. 23:8, 10; 26:18, Jas 3:1, 2 Tim. 2:5, Prov. 25:13, Jn. 3:10  
 Son of sons -1 Jn. 4:9; 3:1, 2, Heb. 1:5; 5:5, Lk. 3:20-22, Rom. 8:14-19, Gal. 4:5-22, (Jn. 1:12, 13; 3:1-1  
 1 Pet. 1:23, Gal. 3:16, Phil. 2:15)  
 Teacher of teachers -Jn. 14:26; 3:2, 2 Tim. 1:11  
 Preacher of preachers -Lk. 4:18, 19, 43; 9:2, Mt. 28:18-20, Mk. 16:15-18  
 Deliverer of deliverers -Ps. 18:2; 40:17; 71:4; 144:2, Rom. 11:26, Lk. 4:18  
 Comforter of comforters -Is. 51:12, Jn. 14:26, 2 Cor. 7:6, 7, 13  
 Healer of healers (Physician of physicians) -Mt. 9:12; 8:16, 17, Mk. 16:18, Acts  
 Husbandman of husbandmen -Jn. 15:1, 2 Tim. 2:6, 1 Cor. 3:9  
 Sower of sowers -Mk. 4, Mt. 13, 2 Cor. 9:6, Gal. 6:7, 8  
 Provider of providers - Gen. 22:14, Heb. 11:40, 2 Cor. 8:21  
 Masterbuilder of builders -Heb. 3:4, 1 Cor. 3:10, 12, Rom. 15:20, 1 Pet. 2:5  
 Branch of branches -Jer. 33:15, Zec. 3:8; 6:12, Jn. 15:1-6,  
 Ruler of rulers -Mic. 5:2, Lk. 12:42+Rom. 15:20, 1 Pet. 2:5  
 The Anointed One of anointed ones -(Is. 61:1+Lk. 4:18), Ps. 105:15, 1 Jn. 2:27, Heb. 1:19  
 The Holy One of holy ones - Is. 43:3, 1 Pet. 1:16  
 Nobleman of nobles -Lk. 19:12, Prov. 8:16, Acts 17:11  
 Commander of soldiers - Is. 55:4+2 Tim. 2:3, 4  
 Overseer of overseers - Mk. 9:7, Acts 20:28, 1 Pet. 5:2  
 Leader of leaders - Is. 55:4, Ps. 23:2, 3, Jn. 10:3, Ps. 80:1  
 Lover of lovers -Song of Solomon  
 Musician of musicians - Psalms

In fact, any honorable titles there are belong to, first and foremost, our Lord Jesus Christ and His disciples have the same titles but with a lesser degree. For we are truly created in His image if we have received Him and are thereby born of God.

this has been sufficient to whet your appetites by the grace of our LORD JESUS CHRIST AND REMEMBER that every good gift comes from above. Please direct all your questions to our TEACHER, the HOLY GHOST, who conveys to us all the understanding of our HEAVENLY FATHER, whom we HONOR in the HIGHEST at all times. In Peace and LOVE I close, reminding you that every scribe which is instructed unto the Kingdom of Heaven is like a householder that brings forth out of his treasure things new and old. (Mt13:52) Freely I have received and freely I give because it is my duty and because JESUS CHRIST in me TRULY LOVES YOU ALL. Please, Come, and let us dine together.



Blessings, Honor, Joy, Strength, Love, and all that is Good unto all who Love our LORD JESUS CHRIST and worship GOD in SPIRIT and in TRUTH; obeying His commands out of Love for Him. In the OMNIPOTENT, HOLY NAME OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. Amen and Amen.

The following chart shows the symbolic equivalencies with regards to...

12 Tribes of Israel		Seven Spirits (men) of God
Angels.....Rev.21:12	Sons of Jacob	Angels.....Rev.1:20-3:22
Apostles.....Rev.21:14	Gen.35:22	Messengers.....Rev.2-3+2 Cor.8:2
Barrels.....1 Kin,18:33,34		Shepherds.....Micah 5:5
Baskets.....John 6:13	Stones	Trumpets.....Rev.8:2+Is.58:1
Brazen Bulls....Jer.52:20	1 Kin.18:31	Vials.....Rev.5:8;17:1;21:2
Brethren.....Gen.42:32	Thrones	Thunders.....Rev.10:4+6:1
Cakes.....Lev.24:5	Matt.19:28	Seals.....Rev.6:1+2 Cor.3:23
Cities.....1 Chr.6:63		Horns.....Rev.5:5+Hab.3:4
Cubits.....1 Kin.7:15	Tribes	Candlesticks...Zec.4:1-10+Lk.11:
Foundations....Rev.21:14	Lk.22:30	Stars.....Rev.1:20
Fountains.....Num.33:9	Wells	Spirits.....Rev.1:20;5:6
Fruits.....Rev.22:2	Ex.15:27	Eyes.....Rev.5:6
Gates.....Rev.21:12	And more!	Candles.....Ex.37:17-24+Pr20:27
Golden Spoons..Num.7:86		Lamps.....Rev.4:5
He Goats.....Ezra 8:35		Lambs.....Lev.23:15-18+Acts
Hours.....John 11:9		The following Holy Scriptures
Legions of Angels.Matt.26:53		show these are manifest in the 7th
Lions.....1 Kin.10:20		great day(millennial reign-2 Pet.3:8
Men.....Josh.3:12		Jos.6+Rev.8:2(Is.58:1+1 Cor.14:9)
Months.....Dan.4:29		Eze.46-after six days; new moon and
Officers.....1 Kin.4:7		refer to Lev.23:15-18(new meat off
Oxen.....2 Chr.4:15		ering became men Acts 2;Rom.9:36;
Patriarchs.....Acts 7:8		2 Tim.4:6) Is.30:26(remember 7th
Pieces.....1 Kin.11:30		(new) moon of Eze.46)Num.29:1+Rev 8
Pillars.....Ex.24:4		:2+Lev.23:24 and yet after these
Rods.....Num.17:2		seven there is yet an eighth.....
Silver bowls....Num.7:84		See Below...

Micah 5:5, Ecc1.11:2, Matt.13:52-when they appear the portion is fed Jos.6+Rev.8:2+1 Thes.4:16-just as it was in Jos.6 so it will be in the end Lev.23:36-39-we're gathered together on the eighth day-after the Sabbath is The Resurrection(2 Thes.2:1+1 Cor.15:23-25,51-54) Lev.12:3+Rom.8:19-22-just as the children of Israel were circumcised on the eighth day to show that they were in covenant with God and made manifest; so also the sons of God will be manifest after the seven days are over on the morning of the eighth day!

Rev.17:8-11+Matt.24:37+2 Pet.2:5-the wicked one represents the eighth evening and the last trump is as Noah and warns all to Repent or perish by Fire!



## SIMILITUDES

All see how that a naked, dry seed when it is cast into the earth, with water, light, the power of GOD how it grows and becomes fruitful. It always brings forth the same fruit from which it came. So you can tell easily if one comes from the TREE of LIFE, our LORD JESUS CHRIST, because the fruit that they bear are people like CHRIST. Whosoever or whatsoever you lead others to, the same are you from. Therefore cease with dissimulations; cease your divisions and glorify no man made organization, no philosophy, no church denomination, no club, no building, indeed the only ONE who hung on the cross for us is our LORD JESUS CHRIST; glorify HIM and only HIM. (Mark 4, Rev. 22, 1Cor. 1)

All see the clouds how that they water the earth or simply fade away; how that the rain falls and forms rivers and they empty into the sea. A child of GOD is a cloud of the later rain in the favour of our KING and clouds without water are the ungodly. Those of the Most HIGH come from above and we run our course and walk through the Sea of mankind. When the SUN of RIGHTEOUSNESS returns we shall return from where we came from. (Prov. 16:15, Psalm 57:10,77:17, Jude 12, John 17:18, Malachi 4:2, Rev. 17:15, Gen 1:10)

If you look at the wheat and the tares you will notice they are not easily discerned until they are in their ripened state. We know that when the wheat is ripe it is harvested so look around you and you will see the world is ripe unto harvesting. For both the works of RIGHTEOUSNESS and of wickedness are climaxing in our sight. How easily are the children of GOD discerned from those of the devil. (Matt. 13:24-30, Rev. 14:14-20, Luke 10:2)

Notice how that in the winter, it is difficult to tell the difference between a living tree and a dead one. Yet, in the spring, it becomes quite clear which is which. So are people either trees of life or dead trees, without fruit. They may be difficult to distinguish to the untrained eye, but the SPRING that follows the winter, even the glorious return of our LORD JESUS CHRIST will make it clear unto all which are living and which are dead. (Matt. 7:15-20, 12:33, Jude 12, Matt. 24:20, Malachi 4:2)

There are certain flowers that are beautiful in appearance, but when the unwary creature comes to partake of it, the petals of the flower closes on the creature and takes its life. My Loved ones beware of those who insist that you must stay with them and do not leave you with the freedom of choice. For our LORD beseeches all to follow HIM for their own good and for their own joy and for the good of all creation but lets all make their own choice. So only follow those who leave you free to go wheresoever the SPIRIT of GOD may lead you. If you are in an organization that is taking away your freedom to make your own choices escape while you can for it may be for your life. (observe GOD'S visible creation and you will gain wisdom and understanding to comprehend HIS invisible creation)

My fellow soldiers of CHRIST, hear and understand. GOD, our FATHER, set lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and for signs, seasons, days and years. They were made to give light upon the earth. And so my brethren our LORD, the SUN of RIGHTEOUSNESS and HIS BRIDE, the moon, and HIS children, the stars. For when HE appeared in the flesh HE said HE was the LIGHT of the world and commanded us to let our light shine. So it is that we are here to give light upon the earth and by the WORD of GOD in us we divide those of the DAY from those of the night. Furthermore there were 7 Shepherds, one for each day, time, sign, season, year and there were 7 heads of the beast one for each evening or time of darkness upon the earth. Just as Adam was created on the 6th day so to our LORD appeared at the beginning of the 6th day that is 5500 years since the beginning. (0-500=1st evening; 500-1000=1st morning) and 1st day was complete and so from 5500-6000 ended the 6th day, and now my beloved we are at the end of the 8th evening which is why the 8th head of the beast shall soon be seen in the flesh. Yet we all know how that the 8th morning is resurrection morning (the 1st day of the week following the Sabbath). This is why Noah is noted in scripture as the 8th man and this is why there are 6 principle men of GOD, one for each morning. The 8th trump, the voice of the archangel is as the blast in Joshua's day and when it sounded, Israel gave a shout and ascended! yet it is as Noah who pled with all the world to repent or perish by the flood only now it is the FIRE! (Joshua Ch. 6, 2Peter 2:5, Matt. 24:37, Matt. 5:14-16, Gen. 1:14, Revelation)

SIMILITUDES  
and  
KEYS OF UNDERSTANDING *J*

one day=1,000 years(2Peter3:8)  
one day=evening and morning(Gen.1:5)  
one day=a light in heaven(star)(Gen.1:14)  
a wandering star=an ungodly man(Jude)3  
a star= an angel(ministering spirit)(Heb.1:13, 14)(Psalms104:4)  
therefore every head of the beast(ungodly man) was here to show an evening and every  
godly man was here to show a day or more specifically, a morning. Consider, O wise  
that the 7 days of creation=7,000 years and the 8th day a total of 8,000 years. Notice  
Noah is referred to as the 8th man(2peter2:5); ~~notice Christ was resurrected on the 6th~~  
~~day(on the morning of the eighth day)~~. Notice the male child is circumcised the eighth  
day. These things my holy brethren show us clearly the times in great detail, for we  
~~are~~ of the day and not of the night. Notice their 8th head(Rev.17:11) of the beast must  
be revealed(seen) before the resurrection. (This is because evening comes before morn-  
ing). Notice "as it was in the days of Noah, so shall it be in the day of the Son of Man."  
Look at the day Adam was made, the 6th day. Now remember that what is in the old testament  
is for an allegory to understand the present and the future. Jesus appeared on the morn-  
ing of the sixth day even as Adam was made on the sixth day, for HE was the firstborn of  
the s ~~son~~ GOD even as Adam was the first man. This is further confirmed in that Enoch(Ge.  
the 7th man) was translated and never saw death. Are not these the words of our LORD, "... (5:2)  
He that hears my word, and believes on HIM that sent me, has everlasting life, and shall  
not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life." And John 8:51, 52 confirms  
more. Thus we see the 7th man shows that during the 7th day(7,000th years) would be the  
time men would be ascending into heaven and also the day of the Lord's rest. We all know  
HE said, it is done, on the cross and we know that HE only spoke the words of GOD. This  
shows also the sixth day and entering the 7th. Further more consider that at the time of  
John's revelation, 5 heads of the beast had already been and the sixth was then. This  
indicates 5 evenings(darkness) had already been prior to Christ and that the sixth evening  
was coming to an end. (Remember Adam was cast into a sleep and Eve came forth; so it is that  
Christ died and HIS beloved bride came forth from and of HIM and as the man and woman are  
one so is Christ and His beloved. Again in Ezekiel 46:1 we see that the gate to the inner  
court that looks to the east is closed 6 working days and on the sabbath it is opened and  
in the day of the new moon. So clearly was this written and my beloved cannot perceive the  
times? Only the Prince can open that gate going in and out thereby(Ezek.44:1-3). So behold!  
did not our LORD open this gate? Verily many have erred in understanding that the 7th  
day is yet to come for then MAN has not yet been made and we have no access to the holy  
of holies and the resurrection has not yet come. To teach that the resurrection comes  
before the 8th day is contrary to scripture. So KNOW O' Israel that the new moon was man-  
ifest in that the bride of Christ appeared as HIS beloved disciples grew. Understand that  
in Joseph's dream, his mother, the bride of Israel appeared as the moon; and so it is  
that the bride of Christ shows the new moon for the old is passed away and we are new  
creatures in Christ. Further my LORD showed many things unto me and I will share them. Look  
at Joshua Ch. 6 Notice that in the 7th day the priests blow 7 times and then on the 8th,  
the people of GOD shout and ascend! This shows plainly that the 7 trumpets in the book of  
revelation sound in the 7th day! ~~Heavenly beloved, the 6th is a man who, like Noah warns~~ all  
the earth to repent of their sins or perish(this time it is by FIRE)(Micah 5:5 explains)  
Look at Daniel Ch. 12 and ~~1Thes. 4:16~~ and Joshua Ch. 6 and all who teach that the trumpets  
have not yet sounded teach that because it was not given yet unto them to understand these  
things. But that you might know that this trumpet is true are these things plainly revealed  
unto you. How else might you discern the times but by the men of GOD? Look at the feasts,  
can you see how all in CHRIST keep all the feasts automatically? Consider the feast of  
unleavened bread of 7 days length and think what the last supper shows us until HE returns.  
why is forgiveness 70x7 and 70 weeks of desolations? to show that there is forgiveness with  
GOD until the 8th day! And that there would be & has been nearly completely fulfilled  
7 GREAT days and 7 days in the & has been 7th GREAT day(just as Joshua Ch. 6 shows) Behold!  
HE began the 7 GREAT days and the 7 days in the 7th GREAT day and HIS glorious return is  
the 8th GREAT day and the 8th morning which shall endure forever for the last enemy death  
is destroyed by the resurrection as we are circumcised of our corruptible bodies and made

incorruptible. Notice that Michael comes at the end, am I clear when I type end, The END is the resurrection! HE is the beginning and the END! When HE returns that is the END! and since evening comes BEFORE morning and birthpains BEFORE deliverance I lovingly ask all the people of GOD to sound your trumpets as never before for I warn that the time of the 8th head of the beast is soon to be upon us and this is that night in which you stars will withdraw your shining. (no man can work and the woman flees into the wilderness) Beloved, please do not be asleep but prayerfully ask our LORD where HE wishes you to go to because LOT physically left Sodom and Noah by the ark and I tell you the woman will be on this earth and physically she shall flee into the wilderness during the 8th head that shall shortly appear. Love not your lives unto the death for one has come who shall lift his voice at the time appointed after the woman has been nourished for a time, times and a dividing of time and our LORD will return in glory. For the FIRE will be upon the ungodly as soon as the woman flees and the nations will be bloodily violent (the seas shall turn to blood) you are reading a letter that was sealed unto this time and you are being prepared. From 0-500 years=1st evening and 500-1000 years=1st day, 2000=2nd day and so on, 5000-5500 =6th evening and right at 5500 to 6000 was the 6th morning (this is why in those holy scriptures many deny it was prophesied that Christ would come at 5500 years for that is the exact beginning of the 6th morning. Now our brethren have been reigning and we ourselves sit on thrones (Ezek. 26:16 talks of the thrones of our adversary but Eph 2:1-8 and Isaiah 66:1 and Rev. 20:4 speaks of ours) Because many cannot yet understand what our LORD said in John 12:30, 31 many fail to see that on earth is the manifestation of the war between the angels of GOD and those of the dragon. (Armageddon= place of Megiddo= place of troops) and see it is the soldiers of Christ that ride forth and do battle against the ungodly men by us speaking the word of God and their weapons are lies. Now note that nearly 2000 years have passed bringing us to the 7500th year. This plainly warns that the 8th evening is soon to end which means expect to see the wicked one revealed in the sight of those who NOW walk upon the face of the earth and also the 8th principle man of Micah 5:5 appears to proclaim as Noah, "REPENT or perish" for as the world that was then perished by water the one that is now is to shortly perish by fire even as those who NOW walk upon the face of the earth are about to find out. In fact I can no longer contain the cry in my heart, REPENT, REPENT! for THE DAY OF THE LORD IS AT HAND!!!!!!! and to further confirm the times look at the feasts again. See on the day of pentecost how the new meat offering began! No longer animals but we are the burnt offering prepared in the furnace of this earth! Look prayerfully at Ezek 46 and you will understand that it is those Shepherds mentioned in Micah 5:5 that are prepared by our PRINCE and boiled or burned upon the altar of the earth (but this is meat indeed and who is sufficient to chew it) and are we not keeping the feast of tabernacles and that of booths so long as we dwell in these houses of clay. And the feast of trumpets is kept as you lift your voices, glorifying Jesus Christ our Lord! And moreover the two tenth deals of fine flour show the amount of troops offered unto the LORD as Elijah showed in 1 Kings 18. For the waters that are poured forth from heaven upon the earth (that is Michael and his angels are indeed the waters from above) were sufficient to fill the trench as would contain 2 measures of seed. Think on the number of troops mentioned in revelation 200,000,000 (consider Isaiah 60:22) And if you look at what is offered in the new meat offering you will see that 7 shepherds and an 8th principle man is covered and the two prophets or wings are also covered. The four winds of heaven are the troops thereof and the four beasts represent the four winds of heaven about the throne of GOD. There are 24 wings and 24 elders the eyes represent the spirits (us) of GOD. The four faces represent the different aspects of us - the lion when we roar and the earth shakes for fear for an empowered troop of the MOST HIGH causes the troops of hell to fear because they know their time is short - the bullock steady we graze upon the words of life and re chew them over and over to better our understanding and we are in this world but we look forward to the next (why the hoof is divided) Furthermore we are all a part of the one bullock sacrificed upon the altar of this earth as shone by Elijah; - we have the face of a man because we have not a beasts heart but are the city of GOD; the children of the FATHER, THE MAN and not the beast for the ungodly have hearts like beasts and behave like beasts and their body collectively is therefore referred to as the beast. And the eagle at the time of the end we will no longer be grounded and all shall be ours. Yet you well know how we inherit all the earth and the fowls of heaven feast. even as the

the new heaven and earth is called the bride, Jerusalem, the city of GOD; the earth that is soon to perish by fire and those that are of the earth are the whore, Babylon. For all things were created by the MOST HIGH yet HIS CREATION (which like the woman that came out of Adam) partook of another and in so doing played the part of a whore. You know that every person is a house unto GOD or unto the spirit of error so let the dissension and fighting cease among those who name Christ. It is all who do the works of the devil who are of the devil and all who do the works of GOD who are of GOD and they are known by their LOVE. Come children of GOD, COME you mighty soldiers, angels of light and shout! For soon shall the night be upon us yet I tell you a mightier plead than has ever sounded shall go forth as a final call to all nations and only the very hardest of hearts will deny that GOD has stood up mightily in all HIS troops and in all HIS creation to make one final plead with all flesh to repent and live. For then shall the wicked one be revealed only to be destroyed. For those who think that the head which is shortly to appear is not the 8th, they have not yet identified the 7 prior ones. (Egyptians, Babylonians, Assyrians, Persians, Romans, Grecians and the last one that brought the Jews into captivity and killed them and sought to conquer the world was the Nazis) Now the eighth has prepared himself with a multitude of weapons of destruction but fear not that which destroys the flesh but He who can destroy a soul. This is why the ungodly are referred to as the aforementioned in the Bible and is also why the events concerning each directly foreshadow what comes upon the entire earth except for where the woman is to be nourished and protected. Notice that God's people have always been here as plagues came upon the ungodly in the past and so it is at the last. The plagues are a merciful way of asking all to repent rather than bear everlasting shame and torment. Yes, a trumpet begins to sound that shall sound at the last. Can you hear it?

GOD	gods	DEVIL	devils
MAN	men	BEAST	beasts
ANGEL (LIGHT)	angels (light)	ANGEL (DARKNESS)	angels, NIGHT
SPIRIT (HOLY)	spirits (holy)	SPIRIT (UNCLEAN)	spirits (foul)
WORD	words	ERROR	lies
LAMB	lambs	WOLF	wolves
BULLOCK	bullocks	DRAGON	dragons
LION	lions	SERPENT	serpents
EAGLE	eagles	PIG	swine
ROCK	rocks	ABYSS	abysses
LORD	lords	VOID	voids
KING	kings	VALLEY	valleys
MOUNTAIN	mountains	PIT	pits
CLOUD	clouds	CAGE	cages
STAR	stars	GATE (HELL)	gates (of hell)
LIGHT	lights	SPIRIT OF TRUTH	spirit of error
HORN	horns	BODY OF CHRIST	body of beast
SAVIOR	saviors	BRIDE	whore
TREE	trees	JERUSALEM	babylon
CREATOR	creatures	CITY OF LIFE	city of destruction
TENT	tents	TRUE PROPHET	false prophet
GEM	gems	SEAL OF KING	mark of beast
GATE (HEAVEN)	gates (heaven)	PARADISE	lake of fire
HEAVEN	heavens	SEVEN SPIRITS	seven heads of the beast
		SEVEN ANGELS	
		SEVEN STARS	
		SEVEN SHEPHERDS	
		SEVEN MESSENGERS	

an archangel is a captain of the soldiers of CHRIST and his voice is the trumpet of GOD and as he speaks GOD thunders through him and the troops shout and the graves shall open and death shall shortly be no more. Don't you understand? Lightning is first seen and then the thunder is heard; and so it is that the seven trumpets were seven messengers that sounded in this 7th day and the false prophet had two horns to signify the two men that came and lead so many astray by their false teachings. So it is that the archangel appears and then the trumpet will sound and yet already begins.

In all of creation the children are like unto their parents; so it is that whatsoever our FATHER is, are we HIS children in greater and lesser degrees. If HE refers to HIMSELF as a STAR then we my beloved are stars and if you know that stars are symbolic of angels then you will understand that the war spoken of in Rev. Ch.12 occurs here on earth (that is, the physical manifestation is clearly seen here) Even Paul wrote of his tabernacle in heaven while he was yet seen here on earth. Notice how that Michael and the wicked one both appear at the end (Dan.12 and 2Thes.2 and Rev. Ch.12) The tail of the dragon is the prophets that teach lies; who lead others from CHRIST JESUS our LORD. The stars that fall thereby are those that give heed to them and so the falling away has been revealed. For the lake of fire has been prepared for the dragon and his angels; that is ungodly men. (Jude, Isaiah 14:16) You will find that once you understand that trees, fountains, mountains, stars, grass, creatures, ships, stones, clouds, arrows, hail, herbs, beasts, indeed a third part of all creation is darkened and perishes. These are all different words and revelations referring to men and his various aspects. For example in revelation Ch.8 we read that a third of the ships are destroyed and we read how in 1Tim1:19; and that the fountains, rivers, waters become polluted with wormwood Rev17:15 tell us that the waters are men and Amos 5:7, Jer23:15 explains that this, once again, but a different way of showing how a third of mankind perishes. The third part of trees is again a way of showing how and why men perish or fall away. (Matt.7 and Jude) when you read about all green grass burning up this shows an end of all flesh for flesh perishes and if death is to be destroyed than that which perishes must also be destroyed. A third of the creatures in the sea (Gen. 1 GOD calls the waters-sea) so this also shows a third of mankind perishing due to leaving their first estate in that all were made by THE LORD OUR GOD. If you will get a concordance and look up locusts and the like you will also find this is another way of describing types of men. And GOD made each beast with different characteristics to the end that we would learn from HIS creation. Do not eat (do not partake of nor be like) the swine, the weasel, the hare, fish without scales, and other unclean creatures all have very detestable characteristics to show us plainly how we should not behave nor walk with those who do. And the clean animals all have certain commendable characteristics to plainly show us how we should behave. For these various reasons you can see how all in CHRIST automatically fulfill the LAW. Observe that for 7 days was the woman put away for her uncleanness after she had given birth to a man child and on the 8th day was he circumcised; and so it is with HIS CREATION that for 7 days is she put away and on the 8th circumcised that is the manifestation of the sons of GOD. So it is there are 7 messengers between the time of CHRIST's first appearance and on the 8th HIS return. Every messenger indicates a time or a day and thus is the LAW kept and the scriptures fulfilled. We keep the feast of booths because we dwell in these tabernacles of earth in the 7th month (new moon, woman) and for 7 days we have rejoiced before the LORD our GOD. One did write concerning the seven churches and these were as 7 women each belonging unto the LORD. Now that the 7th appeared and the various messengers for each we should all be ready to shout and ascend! Consider how Paul wrote that he thought he had the Spirit of GOD in 1Cor.7:40. He knew he had the Holy Ghost so this obviously refers to that he thought he had one of the seven spirits before his throne. (He was the first of the 7 shepherds of Micah 5:5, There have been others after him and an 8th is now here.) O woman greatly beloved you shall indeed be nourished by the grace of our LORD JESUS CHRIST for HE prepared all the men which were for the burnt offering for all of us are in the fire kindled by HIS tongue and we are tried (purified) thereby. This is what Psalms 12:6 means. See we are the words even as HE is the WORD and for 7 times have we been tried for each of the 7 priests that came lifted their voice (blew their trumpet) to indicate the time. Now shall the wall of Jericho (the stones of the kingdom of satan-ungodly men) fall and crumble at our shout and we shall ascend! And the blast is heard among the nations as the scroll (book) is read and the message thunders even as those previous messengers. Yet now shall all the mysteries be plainly understood because the end is at hand and our LORD will return in great GLORY indeed. Yes, HIS return shall be much more obvious than the rising sun so let none deceive you. Have you not read how we are as epistles (scrolls sealed with the KING'S SEAL)? (2Cor. 3:1-3) So when you read Paul's epistles you are hearing the thunder of the first opened scroll and so on up unto this time which is now declared unto you to be the time of the 8th. See if you will consider

consider how that the scrolls, thunders, trumpets, cups, vials are all just the various ways of showing the functions of the seven messengers you'd be able to read their writings and find out what the thunders said and if you look at the earth and ungodly men you see that the plagues many think are yet to come are all around us. Yet truly the birth pains increase until the delivery that is creation shall yield the sons of GOD and we shall be manifest-the glory of our LORD. To further explain the aforementioned let's take a look at what happens when the 5th seal is opened and the 5th angel (messenger lifted his voice) blew his trumpet. When the 5th seal was opened the children of GOD are told to rest for a little season until their brethren that should be slain as they were should be fulfilled. Notice that the dragon, the beast, the 8th head is to ascend out of the pit had a seal put upon him according to Rev. 20:3 (in that verse notice at the end of the 1000 years--the fulfilled time of Christ's reign (see handwritten sheet that explains the 7th Day the last generation) the dragon is released for a little season--the same amount of time that the saints are told to wait until GOD Avenges their blood) The reason it is a little season is that in Gen. 1:14 we are told the lights are for seasons and likewise the spirits of darkness are for seasons (winters) and that season lasts one hour (notice that 1 day/1000yrs. = 24 hours/1000yrs = 1 hour/42 months) the reason it is exactly 42 months is that there is not exactly 24 hours in a day and again since hour is the lesser part of day so too is month the lesser part of a year thus the 1hr = 42mos. by calculation and logical application and the scripture confirms that is the length of time the dragon receives power to persecute the saints on earth (Rev. 13:5) Now then to further confirm that he ascends out of the pit see Rev. 17:8 and 2Thes. 2:5-7 again read all through to Rev. 13:8-11 and you'll see that the Roman Empire that fell was the sixth that was at the time of the revelation and the 7th that continued a short space was the Nazis for these filled with the spirit of error sought to commit genocide on the children of the inheritance, to whom pertains the adoption according to the flesh as did all the world conquerers did in times past and now watch for the 8th to do the same only now let those of the day be wise and escape and flee when they see this final head of the beast that shall now arise (and so fulfill the Holy Scriptures (see Luke 21:20, 21 and Rev. 12 and I would give old testament scriptures showing where she is to flee but it is not wise strategy to make known such to the adversary for that information is hidden from him. (The people who pray and seek His counsel and guidance shall know when it is time and where to go for our Father will let them know in dreams and visions and by revelations in the Word.) Watch the king of the north! Watch Russia! Their economic condition and the spirit that their banner indicates lets all know that they shall be used by GOD to reap in these last days and smite the disobediant yet as the hand of the LORD slew the Assyrians (135,000) so too shall He do likewise when the hammer and the sickle has accomplished His purpose. Watch! Make yourselves white O you nations and prepare yourselves to meet your Maker and your Redeemer and your Husband O Bride! Come wash in the Blood of the Lamb (JESUS CHRIST) while His mercy and forgiveness may yet be found for the Day of His Wrath is at Hand!!!!!! And so we see that when the 5th seal is opened the people of GOD are told to rest the little season of the devil upon the earth as you can see by reading what happens when the 5th trumpet sounds! The locusts are the angels of darkness, the gates of hell as mentioned in Jude 6 and by John 12:30, 31 we see HE NOW sits on the throne judging right also John 3:16-18 explains The righteous are not going to be removed but rather the wicked! (Proverbs 10:30 and Matt. 13:40-43 explain As one goes out to welcome a friend returning from a long journey so we will go up to meet Him upon His return to welcome Him to His inheritance and His kingdom! (see and let the wise understand Proverbs ch. 7:1-16\*\*17-20\*\* and Mark 13:33-35 Matt. 25: 13-15-19-30 many don't yet realize that the wedding feast the marriage supper has been occurring over the past 7 days and that when He returns we're not going to the wedding supper He's return from it! All during this time has been a time of entering the LORD's House and of partaking of the wedding (marriage) supper else has GOD united with HIS creation in fornication but let every man be a liar and GOD be true we are not born out of wedlock but the sons of GOD come forth from HIS HOLY Union with His Bride (HIS Creation) Consider now the parable in the True Light and you will see I write Truth (See Luke 12:36, Matt. 22:1-14 notice how it is always at the End that the King makes His appearance and it is always at that time that He says there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. See? all during this time have the guests come into the house of the LORD!!!!!! and according to Lev. 23:34-43 it makes it clear we are to rejoice before HIM during these 7 days of dwelling in these earthly

and those of hell and if you can see it the pit is opened and the troops of hell are made earth(HIS footstool--the falling away is revealed according to 2 Thes. 2:1-8) and we the horses prepared for the day of battle are sent from heaven following HIM who led us into Battle!!!!!!See John 17:18 and Rev Ch.19 now do you see how it is that the woman is in heaven and yet in the earth!(Rev. Ch. 12) There is war between the angels of GOD and those of satan AND IT IS SEEN, REVEALED, MADE MANIFEST RIGHT HERE ON EARTH! It is appointed unto man but once to die! (appear in the flesh!) NOW shall all that has been hidden since the Beginning be manifest and understood by the creature by revelation of the Creator. Think you that I would send my troops where I would not go?, says the LORD Think you that any of my creatures go untried? How then can they become bright and eternal if they go untried I have written that I make my angels spirits and my ministers flames of fire. Now do you understand the Fire that proceeds forth out of my mouth and devours the wicked! Speak! conquer lies with Truth! death with the Gospel! conquer hatred with LOVE and sorrow with JOY and fainting with perserverance!!!!!!NOW shall you here and this generation shall see even those who are now upon the earth the fulfillment of the Holy Scripture--'...and there were great voices in heaven, saying the kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our LORD, and of HIS Christ; and He shall reign forever and ever.'(Remember Romans 10:6 you are gates of heaven and you speak from above they are gates of hell and they speak from below picture yourselves on the field of battle and the souls of men are the bounty the adversary has made his attack by floodin creation with lies and going after the little children NOW FLOOD CREATION WITH THE TRUTH AND SEEK OUT THE LITTLE CHILDREN YOU"LL BE SURPRISED AT HOW MANY INSTANTLY RECEIVE JESUS AS THEIR LORD AND SAVIOR LET THEM KNOW THAT HE WILL GIVE THEM TRUE DREAMS AND DRIVE AWAY THE DECEIVING NIGHTMARES OF THE DEVIL!!!!!!Let intecession now be made in behalf of all the saints that our Faith and LOVE endure!!!!!!and call for the judgment of GOD upon all the ungodly. The spirit of repentance shall now come upon all the earth and all but the very hardest of heart will now quickly repent and be saved for eyes and ears will now be opened by grace in the fulness of time and it is the whores and criminals and lowly that shall be the dear true brethren and the self-righteous pharisees of today that are the devils of hell just as in the day of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Beware of the covetous brethren in the church! Beware of the cares of this world!!!!!! Esteem that which is most important in the sight of our LORD JESUS CHRIST and do those things!!!!!!The time is short brethren the time is short!Ask our Father concerning any mystery and He shall reveal it to you. Ask of me and I will gladly share all that our Father has given me. And to all creation I cry, "In the Name of and to the glory of our LORD JESUS CHRIST, ARISE! BE MADE WHOLE! YOU ARE HEALED AND THE CURSE IS REMOVED THE WICKED SHALL NOW BE CAST INTO THE FIRE!!!!!!Be Gone you demons of hell Be Gone you foul and unclean spirits!To the Fire! To the Fire with you who rebel against the LORD your GOD! you who exalt yourselves against the knowledge of GOD shall surely burn at the brightness of the Glorious Return of our LORD JESUS CHRIST!!!!!! Let every creature that has breath now acknowledge their Maker in all that they do and say!!!!!!My soul shall have delight in all who repent of their sins and call upon and follow our LORD JESUS CHRIST and so escape the Fire!!!!!!Call on JESUS CHRIST NOW!!!!!! Ask HIM to let you KNOW HIM, beyond all doubt, and what HIS WILL for your life is!!!!!! Further understanding will be given you so long as you have ears to hear what the Spirit says unto the churches(that are in the One Church)

/

Blessed are those who have ears to hear what the Spirit says unto the churches. In the same way a child has his entire genetic make-up stored in the first cell and then grows into the likeness of his parents, we, also, who are born of God, shall grow into His perfect image. Note the things that make one child grow 'healthier' than another (in physical, mental, and emotional strength) for in the same way we must, in like manner, nurture ourselves in the inward man (until the inward man is clearly seen outwardly-the Day of Perfection). Having trained diligently and also eaten wisely, if you do likewise exercise your faith (obey his commands, ever stretching; ever increasing your trust in Him, and maintain a regular, daily, steady diet of both hearing and reading the word not neglecting to apply it) you shall be of most excellent spirit! Apply the things our father has shown you during your days to His wisdom and understanding. For the universe is a classroom of infinite instruction (the things that are seen show the unseen).

Psalm 22:3 tells of He who inhabits the praises of His people and Psalm 71:23 says our lips and souls shall REJOICE when we sing praises unto Him! I must say, I pray that the stern admonishments never discourage but rather remember "reproofs of instruction are the way of life" (Proverbs 6:23). Angela, I thank you for remembering to thank our Father for His counsel and for giving yourself joy in ministering to others. The Lord just finished showing me what Paul meant by saying he became all things to all men that he might gain the more. Unto the forward He shows Himself forward! There are times for the gentle loving touch, comfort, sympathy and there times for private correction and other times of open rebuke. Perseverance and endurance, never let anyone or anything discourage you from always exalting our Lord Jesus Christ. To those who consider (there is a break in Mike's letter at this point because Hersch has pages 3 and 4, I will now pick up with page 5)----- that try to tear us to pieces. Immediately, and at all times, bind and put under your feet every foul spirit that afflicts and oppresses acts of Faith! Just because sin or anything comes into the body of Christ (through weakness of the flesh), is NO reason to give up FAITH in HIM! Always remember, **THE ONLY WAY WE CAN REALLY FALL IS IF WE GIVE UP FAITH IN HIM!** (1 Timothy 1:19, 1 John 5:4,5, Ephesians 6:10-16) Our faith in HIM is our VICTORY! The primary message to the body of Christ to those upon the earth who are trusting in Him is **NEVER GIVE UP FAITH IN HIM, NO MATTER WHAT!** Remember how lovingly He took us into His arms when we were yet sinners from the heart! **SO MUCH MORE**, now that we love Him from our heart, is He going to make sure our faith endures and is



-2-

WILLING to speedily forgive us and lift us ever higher, strengthening us continually! For more books on why praise works, read Prison to Praise, Power to Praise, Answers to Praise by Melin Carrothers. But logically reason that the angels in heaven constantly sing praises; for this reason does every creature possess a voice and us, that which forms words! TO SING PRAISES AND GIVE THANKS! (Psalms 33 and 37, Psalm 27:6 and all of Psalm 27, Hebrews 13:15) When we do what our Maker made us to do, we are most happy because HE IN US REJOICES! In most of my dreams, where He isn't showing me how to preach, cast out devils, or heal the sick, I am constantly singing to Him WHEREVER I may go. (And just yesterday I shouted unto God, "HALLELUJAH!!!! JESUS CHRIST REIGNS!!!!" And so a guard replied, "At ease! We already know that!" Then the spirit moved in me to say, "If you really knew that, then you'd be rejoicing with me!" And there was silence as I walked on with a Christian brother singing songs of victory and joy! Hallelujah! Heaven is manifest in earth when we let what is in us come out! And, likewise, hell is manifest by those who inwardly are in torment. This run was known as "death row" before I arrived (I, with the Lord in me--all glory to God!) and 3 or 4 individuals told me as much when I arrived, but God has turned it into LIFE ROW! Most all the men on this run have given their lives to Jesus Christ and He is going to keep them by His grace! Oh how I delight to see the salvation of souls! EMBRACE AND WELCOME TO THE KINGDOM OF GOD ANY WHO COME TO HIM! THINK ON WHAT IT REALLY MEANS THAT GOD, THE CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE, LOVES YOU! Think about that! HE LOVES YOU! Let that permeate your being! "GOD LOVES ME!!!!" Hallelujah! That ought to open all kinds of doors! He that is ALL WISE, ALL KNOWING, OMNIPOTENT, LOVES YOU! Is there ANYTHING TOO GREAT TO ASK OF HIM, KNOWING HE LOVES YOU AND WANTS TO GIVE YOU YOUR REQUESTS? So whenever we don't see our requests fulfilled, we thank Him for giving us our request (because we know He is faithful) and we command, in the name of Jesus Christ, that the devils get their hands off what is ours and we command them to give us our possessions (our children, our loved ones, the earth and the fulness thereof, etc., etc., etc.). Remember, the devil is a thief! Thieves steal sneakily! If we wake up not rejoicing and we've asked the Lord to fill us to overflowing with His joy, we need to command that thief to depart from us and give us back our joy!

The Spirit of the Lord speaks not by the will of man but whensoever and wheresover the Lord wills; yet, it is always His good will to answer our questions that we would be not ignorant but wise and full of His understanding. I love you.

You asked about reading part of a sealed letter that is now becoming manifest. In 'Similitudes' you can read what a scroll (epistle, or letter, or book) is. This similitude was written on the basis of the following Holy Scriptures: Revelation 10:4 (seven thunders...Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered). Then LOOK what happens when the first SEAL is opened! Revelation 6:1 (...opened one of the SEALS, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder...). Do you see it? The seven thunders were SEALED; when the SEAL is broken then the THUNDER IS HEARD, manifest in the earth! Those who hear it, are hearing what the Spirit says to the churches (Church of Jesus Christ). Consider II Corinthians 3:23 (you are our epistle written in our hearts, KNOWN AND READ OF ALL MEN). Do you see it now? God makes HIS thunderous message known (the scroll is opened) through HIS people! ONE Main Messenger (Spirit) speaks to the church (of Jesus Christ); that is, the saints who are in the earth and confirms the message the Holy Ghost has already placed in their hearts and then they begin to thunder God's words for that time in all the earth! THE SCROLL IS OPENED, MADE KNOWN AND THUNDERS IN ALL CREATION THEREBY! But until the Messenger comes it is SEALED (closed, not yet manifest. Look at Daniel 12:9). The words are now being manifest made KNOWN because NOW IS THE END! ALL THE MYSTERIES OF GOD ARE NOW OPENED AND UNFOLDED TO US BECAUSE THE SAINTS ARE TO THE FULL! In others words, due to the abundance of the saints, the mysteries are being manifest because we are read by all! We have all the revelations of those who were manifest before and NOW because it is the END and as a sign of the END are the words no longer sealed but RATHER REVEALED AND MADE KNOWN UNTO ALL WHO WOULD RECEIVE THEM! And so our Father spoke to me, it is the Spirit that sounds the Trumpet, Michael, the Spirit, and even as Paul's Spirit was gathered with the saints of his time and so we saw the Lord and His Bride (one of the seven women- the first church-Isaiah 4:1) in unity. Do you understand that the Spirit of the Lord in Paul was united to the first church (woman) or those present on the earth at the time of Paul's Message (Trumpet, Thunder, Vial)? The Spirit that was in Paul was also united with that church and so they had the message (thunder) for that time and they all passed on those words throughout the earth! (First Scroll was made known! READ OF ALL MEN BY THE SPIRIT IN PAUL AND THE CHURCH WHO IN THEIR UNITY THUNDERED GOD'S WORDS THROUGHOUT CREATION!). So when you read these words your spirit rejoices because HE REJOICES IN TRUTH (I Corinthians 13:6) and because we are united in the SPIRIT and your inward man already realizes you are hearing the thunder, vial, trumpet for this final hour (that is the Spirit in

us is making manifest the words that were SEALED unto this time but are now REVEALED because the SEAL IS OPENED). We are present in the earth to make the words of GOD known.

There has been great error taught by a misunderstanding of Deut. 4:2 and Rev. 22:18,19 (and that false doctrine is to say that the Holy Bible is all the Holy Scripture in the earth!). First of all, Deut. 4:2 was written LONG BEFORE the prophets and the New Covenant writings! But it says "...do not add to these words..." (to quote those who are yet without the LORD'S understanding, whose will is to give unto all if they would only ASK!). What this means is if God tells you to SAY something or write something, DO NOT ADD ANYTHING TO WHAT HE SAYS! For example, the Lord told Moses to SAY unto the Rock "...water come forth!", but Moses struck the Rock twice with His rod (staff) and said the words. God was so angry with him tha He only allowed Moses to see the PROMISED LAND from a mountain top and not enter into it. This was to show that all under Moses (I Cor. 10) who did not continue in obedience only SAW THE PROMISED LAND TO COME UNTIL YESHUA CAME TO LEAD US INTO THE PROMISED LAND! (Joshua and Jesus is the same name in Hebrew-Yeshua, also goes with Zech. 3). Even as Joshua led Israel into the Promised land while Moses only saw it from a mountain top; so as until JESUS (YESHUA), the prophets, seers, judges, men and women of faith only could LOOK FORWARD TO THE PROMISED LAND TO COME FROM THE MOUNTAIN OF THE LORD (Walking with Him and annointed with the Holy Ghost were shown things to come!). But after Deut. 4:2 was written, God still added to His words; that is, God continued to speak and have HIS words written in the earth. Ever since the Beginning HE has ever communed and declared HIS words to each and every generation! When Revelation 22:18,19 was written the Holy Bible wasn't even compiled! The Book of Revelation is ALL that warning refers to and with the continued admonishment that we should NEVER add to, delete from, or change what God commands us to speak or write! Because even at the very time John was writing Revelation many other Holy writings were being written and even after Revelation was written Paul wrote epistles compiled for the New Covenant at a much later date! So if history is not convincing enough, let us consider what is IN THE WORD! We must ever keep in mind Hebrews 13:8; that is, Jesus Christ THE SAME YESTERDAY, TODAY, AND FOREVER! So then we know that the Holy Ghost inspired the prophets and disciples of old by I Peter 1:20,21 and Acts 2:16,17. Now then, if we have also the Holy Ghost has HE suddenly changed? NO! Let every man be a liar, but GOD be TRUE! GOD STILL SPEAKS, HAS SPOKEN, AND HAS INSPIRED MANY OTHER

WRITINGS OTHER THAN THOSE CONTAINED IN THE HOLY BIBLE! The test of any other writings is to compare them with the other Holy Writings (the Holy Bible) and see if, in the writings under examination, there is any teaching contrary to the GOSPEL and FAITH FIRST delivered unto the SAINTS! WE ARE FOOLISH IF WE THINK GOD, WHO LOVES US, IS NOT GOING TO SPEAK TO HIS PEOPLE AND LEAD THEM ALWAYS! When the ungodly shall come in like a flood then we shall raise up a banner against them. The banner is always TRUTH! TRUTH ALWAYS STANDS FAST FOR ALL WHO LOVE HIM TO RALLY BEHIND! TRUTH DEFENDS THOSE WHO FROM THEIR HEART LOVE GOD AND PROTECTS THEM FROM THE DECEPTIONS OF THE MULTITUDE OF LIES TARGETED AT PRECIOUS SOULS TO LEAD THEM ASTRAY! Now I know that anyone who has received the Holy Ghost KNOWS that GOD STILL SPEAKS AND INSPIRES HOLY WRITINGS. The trouble is while many of my dear children were being raised, they were taught incorrectly and because LOVE BELIEVES ALL THINGS they readily received the words of those who taught them without ASKING ME (says our FATHER)! Understandably a wariness has come upon my people because they know how great the multitude of deceptions are. Yet the wise know unsearchable is the depth of my understanding and my words are without end. When I speak, I speak and the thing that I ordain is declared and done and none hinders me in that I do, says the Lord. I am He that set the foundations of the earth; I am He that shall finish the building of my glorious temple; even with the words that I now shall speak unto all the ends of the earth. I will deliver those that shall be found written in my Book but all others will I crush, will I burn; for the vile and wicked shall not abide in my bright, eternal, and glorious creation (soon to be SEEN clearly). Now then, my children, be not dismayed for I told you in times past that weeping endures for a night (and that night but a moment), but JOY comes in the morning! So take heart and be encouraged by these words; for I have ordained strength for this hour and I have prepared you all, who love me, for the Battle. Remember always, my children, that your Victory is your Faith, which by my Grace shall endure and be perfected. Yes, your Victory is my faith in You! LET EVERY VIRGIN MAKE SURE THEY HAVE OIL IN THEIR LAMP! FOR BEHOLD, THE BRIDEGROOM COMES! Now, my people, shall you shout! For the eye of your understanding is being opened and you are given ears to hear by my grace. Says our LORD JESUS CHRIST, Keep the Faith, my children, Keep the Faith. Remember I AM with you ALWAYS even unto the END of the world. At that time we shall be united and there shall be REJOICING among the Saints, but weeping among the rebels. I urge yet once more for all to Repent and Come unto me for I will know that I have always Loved you and was just

patiently waiting for you to come to me. Hear my call all you ends of the earth! COME TO ME, says our Lord Jesus Christ, COME TO ME AND LIVE AND REJOICE. COME TO ME, MY HEART LONGS FOR YOU; COME TO ME; COME ONE COME ALL; FOR ALL WHO WILL NOT COME UNDER THE PROTECTION OF MY MIGHTY WINGS WILL BE DESTROYED BY THE DESTROYER WHO IS TO BE SEEN BY THIS WICKED AND ADULTEROUS GENERATION. COME OUT AND BE YOU SEPARATE, SAYS THE LORD, AND I WILL SHOWER YOU WITH MY BLESSINGS AND MY SPIRIT WILL GUIDE YOUR STEPS EVEN THROUGH THE MIDST OF DARKNESS NOW UPON ALL THE EARTH. COME UNTO ME AND BE YOU SAFE; FOR NONE CAN FIND REST FOR THEIR SOULS UNTIL THEY COME UNTO ME! COME UNTO ME AND LIVE, CRIES THE LORD ALOUD! FOR WHY WILL YOU DIE? WHY WILL YOU PERISH? WHY WILL YOU SUFFER AND CHOOSE TORMENT? COME UNTO ME; FOR I HAVE SPOKEN ONCE AND I SAY AGAIN, I WILL NOT CAST AWAY ANY WHO COME UNTO ME! COME AND REJOICE! COME MY CHILDREN, AND REJOICE WITH ME FOR ALL ETERNITY! COME ONE, COME ALL, COME QUICKLY! COME NOW! COME! SO SAY I UNTO YOU, EVEN YOU, SAYS THE LORD GOD, I AM YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER WHO LOVES YOU, CALL UPON ME, EVEN MY NAME, JESUS CHRIST, NOW! AND I WILL HEAR AND ANSWER YOU SPEEDILY! I AM EVEN NOW WAITING TO HEAR YOUR CRY, YOUR PRAYER, AND COME AND COMFORT YOU, HEAL, ENCOURAGE AND BLESS YOU. IF YOU WILL TURN FROM YOUR SINS AND CALL UPON ME NOW, SAYS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, TO COME INTO YOUR LIFE AS YOUR PERSONAL LORD AND SAVIOR, I WILL SHOW YOU GREAT AND WONDERFUL THINGS THAT YOU HAVE NOT KNOWN; THINGS THAT BELONG UNTO YOU THAT THE DEVIL, THE DRAGON, THAT OLD SERPENT, DOESN'T WANT YOU TO KNOW OR HAVE! COME! COME ONE! COME ALL! COME NOW! THAT I MAY BLESS! I OFFER SHELTER FROM THE STORM; PEACE FROM THE RAGING MADNESS OF HELL ON EARTH! I AM A FORTRESS THAT NO ENEMY CAN TEAR DOWN OR GAIN ENTRANCE! COME UNTO ME FOR I LOVE YOU, SAYS OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST; COME UNTO ME; CALL NOW AND I WILL HEAR! COME! CALL NOW!

The longing of our Lord Jesus Christ for each and every soul I cannot fully express in written words. His desire for those He made is great; indeed, so great He died for us. Oh, if each and every soul only knew the Love He has for them, they'd all come running! GOD WHO MADE ALL THAT THERE IS LOVES YOU! Even as a man courts a woman and has strong desire for HIS Love; so the LORD desires His Beloved. He has wooed us with flowers; He has given us a banquet so great that we shall feast with Him for all eternity; He has walked with us arm and arm through His garden; He has knocked upon our door as an expectant caller; He has written us an abundance of Love letters; in many ways, He has proffered us the greatest

gift and indeed offers not only all He has to us but the greatest gift of all -Himself! (For the Maker of all things can surely go on to create and make great and wonderful things for us, His Beloved, for all eternity.) Now a man can, by these many ways, offer His Love but if the woman rejects him then the two will never unite. (There is no greater pain than rejected Love) To not come to Jesus Christ is not only the most unwise (foolish) of all decisions, but the most devastating one any can make! Soon shall the foolish mockers be silenced and in great anguish as they realize they could have had all, but were too proud and stubborn to simply ASK JESUS CHRIST TO FORGIVE THEM AND COME INTO THEIR LIFE AND SAVE THEM (AND MAKE SURE THEY GO TO HEAVEN) IF HE REALLY IS LORD OF ALL CREATION! All anyone has to do is ASK! Cry out to JESUS CHRIST AND YOU'LL KNOW, BEYOND ALL DOUBT, THAT HE IS ALIVE AND LORD; FOR AS HE COMES INTO YOU, THE TORMENTS OF HELL WILL LEAVE YOU! Anyone who truly repents of their sins and asks the Holy Ghost to be given them in the Name of JESUS CHRIST will feel the difference instantly! Every place in the Holy Scripture where the Holy Ghost came upon men in the fulness of time, since the day of Pentecost, there was REJOICING! (That's one of the fruits of the Spirit!) When Jesus Christ comes into you, you will feel them (The Holy Ghost, the Father and Jesus (Or rather, the results of their Presences: Love, Peace, Joy, Sound Mind, Courage, Boldness, Faith, Power, Patience, and all that is good)! Gone will be the results (fruits) of the presence of the beast, the unholy spirit of error, the devil, which are: suicidal depression, bitterness, hatred, rage, uncontrolled anger, hunger in the belly that is never filled, confusion, doubt, paranoia, fear, a poor self-image, bad health, misery upon misery, torment upon torment, a great void in the heart, the feeling that life is superficial and meaningless--these all show the presence of the wicked one trying to destroy your soul and you as a whole! When Jesus Christ truly comes into your life (because you've truly repented and called upon Him sincerely with a broken and contrite heart) YOU WILL KNOW HE has set you free! YOU WILL REJOICE! You must read the Holy Bible to grow in the Spirit; the same way you have to eat and drink to grow in the flesh! You should WANT to have fellowship and praise GOD because it should bring Joy to visit with and encourage all your friends and brethren! Church should NEVER be boring or dull! A quick glance at Psalms and the Book of Acts will give quite another picture! Any church that is not praying, praising, rejoicing and edifying all, NEEDS TO HUMBLE THEMSELVES AND CONFESS THEIR SINS--EVERY ONE THERE! AND NOT CEASE TO PRAY TO OUR FATHER, IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, THAT THE HOLY GHOST BE Poured OUT UPON THEM AND THE JOY OF SALVATION BE

## GIVEN THEM, UNTIL IT HAPPENS!

Then shall the dead be raised and your mourning turned to joy and those who sleep will be awakened!

The Spirit of the Lord speaks when He wills not according to the will of man but He is ever willing to answer His children; only hear you Him. His words are Truth; they are not always sweet to the ears but they are always edifying and are for good to the end that we would all grow into His perfect image.

As you can read, God still speaks and still inspires His servants and His handmaidens as in the Beginning. (John 16:12-15, Matt. 13:52, Ps. 45:1, Luke 10:16, Matt. 10:19, 20,27,40, Luke 12:42)

When I write concerning what you have been prepared for, I will also just show you what is in the Word, and if you will hear then you will know more and more and be given greater responsibility. As you are faithful in the least, He gives more!

We have for years both seen, heard and learned in every way the things of satan and consequently we have thought like him and acted like him before coming to our Lord Jesus Christ! WE MUST SEE, HEAR, FEEL, EXPERIENCE, WITH EVEN FAR GREATER ZEAL; PURSUE THE THINGS OF GOD, THAN WE ONCE DID WITH THE DEVIL! Psalm 101:3 says..."I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes..." That means don't watch what the devil puts out! You can not be partakers of both the Lord's table and the devil's. You cannot drink from both the Lord's cup and the devil's. You cannot serve two masters! So we must stop viewing the trash the devil puts out in theatres, and on television and cease to hear his foul music! We must see heavenly things, hear heavenly things, speak heavenly things, feel heavenly things, in ALL ways experience our Lord Jesus Christ if we truly wish to be transformed into His glorious image! "But how can we then remain in the world?" Is the star you see in the sky darkened by the filth of the earth? So then, can you record a tape while playing it? So, likewise when you go out into the world, be in the "play" mode, or shining mode, output mode, singing praises, preaching the gospel, sharing tracts, praying everywhere always unto God, not to be seen of men but interceding at all times for all the saints; be thanking Him for all things; bind devils as you go and cast them out and loose the angels of light! Be so full from your last refreshing moments of "record" mode that you have more than enough to "play" between now and the Day of our Lord's Glorious Return! Be sure to seek healing from any battle wounds! Be sure NEVER to starve your spirit by neglecting seeing and hearing the words of Life! Pray for boldness and talk about the Holy Ghost and the things of God as you go

shopping with your friends--others will overhear and be edified and the Lord will silence the mockers simply because your joy and their misery will be so evident! Your Love is greater than their hatred (that is, His Love in you) and your Faith (His) is greater than their doubt, your Joy is greater than their sorrow, your Peace is greater than their torment, your sound mind is greater than their confusion! Be not troubled by any! Simply confess that soon, very soon, ALL will know and confess that JESUS CHRIST IS LORD! And if any will have the sense, they can find that out now to their great joy or they can find out later to their everlasting anguish. Sing praises that edify you, encourage you, embolden you as you go! That way, not only will you be knowing (by hearing that God is with you), but you will be knowing because you will experience His presence as you continually praise Him! When they say, "Why don't you come down to reality?", say, "I've been in the reality of the hell you're walking in, but ever since I received the Living Lord Jesus Christ, I'm walking in the reality of Heaven! Why don't you come up!" If they say, "You're crazy!", then say, "Praise God, that's what they said about the Lord Jesus Christ, Himself, and His disciples! However, I hope you aren't going to be one of those so foolish as to fight against He that made you and gives you every breath you take, because He's the only one who can deliver you from your inner suffering and save you from the flames of hell." Study to give a right answer! It is always right to tell people that the wisest thing they can ever do is repent of their sins and receive Jesus Christ as their personal Lord and Savior!

And for all you who love your pets, if God can raise up our bones, can He not resurrect your pets? Is anything impossible with God?! Did He not say, "Ask and you shall receive!" I remind you the only two immutable aspects of God are that He never changes and He never lies! He can and does do all manner of good works so don't limit him!!! Faith is not hoping to get what you ask for, rather Faith is merely waiting to see what you've asked for, knowing you have received from God because you asked! (Mark 11:24, Heb. 11:1) PRAISE YOU, FATHER, FOR LAUNCHING THIS LETTER!

Now, what has the LORD prepared you for!? By direct answer to prayer, you are to help me declare His words to this generation. By revelation of what is in the WORD, this is what we've all been prepared for, who Love the LORD JESUS CHRIST and have appeared during this final battle.

Father, only by Your grace, can any receive Your Understanding; only by Your grace can any expound Your hidden mysteries. Father, give me now the ability to teach all things as You would and all the children of Israel the ability to receive Your plain speech amidst the multitude of lies.



Father I beseech You, show each of Your Children, plainly these things that You have ordained to be written and let them be but confirmation as to who they are and what they are called to do in these last days, O' my GOD. In the Holy, Omnipotent Name of My LORD and SAVIOR; HE that Reigns Most High forever; even JESUS CHRIST THE RIGHTEOUS! AMEN!

Sit in the Throne, dear brethren, and what do you see? Stars, (stones of fire, islands in the midst of a Great Sea.)! There is a particular stone of the appearance of a sardine or sapphire stone yet in places the color of amber. It has, I see, a fiery lustre about it and a glow as of light shining through an emerald round about this stone. All within it one sees the appearance of fire and smoke; what a wonderful stone to look upon; while others appear to be white, even white stones; as pearls in the Sea. One could look closer and see a certain place of a darker color amber; in a substance of dark earth and there also find hard, white stones called diamonds. What resemblance!--the stars against the night sky and the diamonds against the black earth! Perhaps now we can understand the mass conversion of Africans! For they have been under extreme heat and pressure and now, diamonds, they are in the Crown of Our King. O' you wise ones, take counsel together and answer me. Do you not sit amidst the stones of fire? Have you not walked in my Garden? Who has bidden you to my feast? It is I, says the LORD. Put on therefore, my mind, that you might see with mine eyes and hear with my ears. I will speak plainly now and let all the earth hear. I have made you in my glorious image; both invisible and visible; made without and made with hands. You are part wind; even my breath of Inspiration; You are part Sea; in which there is life and creatures abound; You are part earth; and there is no precious gem or element that has been omitted in Your making. Beloved, You are part Fire in which there is Holiness, Righteousness, Judgement and Wrath. Wrath is a Natural part of Fire; for it only burns what is corruptible while leaving what is incorruptible. You are part Wind and the wind is part of you; You are part Sea and the sea is part of you; You are part Earth and the earth is part of you; You are part Fire and the fire is part of you; You are part Creation and creation is part of you; You are part Me and I am part of you. As I am in the Wind, the Sun, the moon and the stars; As I am in the Sea, the Land, the Earth and the Four Celestial Creatures of Life; you are a part of all my creation and all my creation is part of you. This is why you will find that a third of my creation has become darkened at the last. For you have not seen how intricately each of you is woven into my creation. Is there not a star for each? Is there not a mountain, hill, valley, tree for each? Behold the moon full of pits; likewise many are but doors to the

abyss, while others do shine ever more. Now, says the LORD, will deep understanding come forth from the wellsprings of Life and who will understand that to keep themselves unspotted is to keep my creation shining brightly? And by keeping oneself unpolluted; is to keep the heavens free from wickedness. Allow only Truth to reign in your life and who can extinguish your star? Ah! says the LORD, I am not the author of confusion but you have given ear to the carnal man and yet void of understanding. He has not seen me; neither does he know me yet presumes to teach in my Name! Now! cries the Holy One of Israel! Be Silent, you false prophets! Now! Shall Righteousness and Praise Spring Forth, Bright and Eternal! For each of you shall realize that there is never a time when you are hidden from my eyes. You shall keep yourselves pure and blameless and holy by my grace working in you. You will realize that to give place to the wicked one is to allow him reign over the heavens and over my clouds. Therefore, you shall place him under your feet and your thoughts shall you keep most diligently, that My House and My Sanctuary would no longer be defiled, but rather shine radiantly! Therefore the battle ensues in the invisible and the visible. You must keep your thoughts Holy and Pure through prayer, praise and meditation upon my words, says the Lord and so shall you have Victory over the invisible and thine accuser shall be cast down, for you will give him no place in the heavens any longer for so you must now understand. I dwell in Heaven and Heaven in I and I in you; heaven in you and you in heaven. Therefore, permit the wicked one no place in you, o you heavens. This battle you shall have good success in so long as you listen diligently to and obey my voice, says the Lord, our Lord, even our Lord Jesus Christ. Doubt not; neither be you afraid to hear and obey and declare my words unto this ungodly generation! And as the invisible battle rages within and yet without you, you will walk also in the visible battle. You must therefore, take thine adversary by surprise and no longer wait for him to come and attack you, but you must all rise of one accord, having confessed your sins and full of My Spirit, the Holy Ghost, go forth and bind, beat, and cast into the fire (to never again torment any) all devils, all unclean spirits, all those parasites of hell! Give them NO PLACE! allow them reign NO LONGER! Fear them NOT! Realize that the body is dead without the spirit; so how simple a task to make another vessel of earth if that one be destroyed. You must consider the seed! It has a shell and within it all the intricacies of what it shall grow to be! When the plant breaks forth out of the shell; it is the Plant that is Alive while the shell is but turned to the earth from which it came. So likewise, now do you understand my planting? My fruitful trees? The

Garden of Eden. Partake of one another and come, eat of me, the Tree of Life, says the Lord. My Root descends into the deep and my branches reach the Highest Heaven; All winged fowl take shelter therein. Can't you hear the Holy Angels singing? Each of them, trees of Righteousness! They came from my Tree, I have borne fruit and in the fruit is seed after My own Kind and that seed falls to the earth and there produced trees like unto myself. Be no longer ignorant! All Creation shows you that you are to produce like kinds (like unto yourself!). Therefore, by I in you, O my fruit, Go forth and take my words, my seed and plant them in the earth and trees like unto yourselves (like unto myself) will grow! Say unto the trees that produce no good fruit, you are cursed; you are hereby plucked up by the roots and cast into the fire! For the time of My Kingdom has come, says the Lord. I will cause the oppressor to cease; even in thy sight, says the Lord. Be ye not vain nor argue among yourselves, I will speak in whatsoever tongue I choose and I will give my understanding unto those who ask and seek to glorify Me, says GOD our Heavenly Father. You must rebuke sin openly and call it what it is; you must judge righteously among yourselves lest you stand with the heathen in My Judgment. For those who would be found blameless should themselves receive correction from their brethren; lest, in not receiving, they themselves be found without. You will notice that it was on a day that David was not at the battle but rather relaxing that he was led into adultery and my creation suffered thereby. Now then if you will, diligently, daily go to war feeding the hungry, clothing the naked, comforting the brokenhearted, preaching the gospel, singing at all times praises on high, then you will give no place to thine adversary, the devil, and he will flee before you. However, you shall see in your days the harvest completed. What you will see are zealous reapers that will come and gather in all that is good for meat and all that remains is bound in one place and is burned in the fire. Now then, you are prepared for this final battle! You are forewarned that the wicked one shall shortly appear! You know that until that time the laborers shall harvest with a zeal and NOW! is the time to take your gatherings to public places and show the nations everywhere the JOY that comes from Praising Me! Blast the Devils Away with Joyous Choirs of Praise, You Heavenly Host! Don't You realize my words combined with Joyous Music is Like unto a Raging Fire with the Wind behind it! All devils will quickly flee and all the lost sheep will hear and come running as they hear their Shepherd call! Stop Limiting me to some Vain building I don't really appreciate no matter what some of you may think! Did I not tell Isaiah that HEAVEN is my Throne and the earth is my footstool?! What house will you make me?!

What shall you build me with your hands?! Is not my creation my abode?! Have I not chosen you, my children, as my dwelling place?! ( I am not saying there are not times to worship and pray together in a house of worship, my people, I'm just saying you take my tithe and build idols, that have no life rather than building my TRUE TEMPLE--people!) THEN IF YOU WOULD BUILD ME A BUILDING TO INHABIT, GO FORTH AND GRAB (YOU, LIVING STONES!) ANY LIVING STONES AND PRESENT THEM TO ME! I WILL MAKE THEM WHITE AND I WILL SHAPE THEM; FOR I HAVE CREATED SKILLED CRAFTSMAN FOR JUST SUCH A PURPOSE! WOE! UNTO YOU PASTORS WHO ARE FULL OF WORDS THAT NEVER SHOW MY PEOPLE HOW TO DO WHAT YOU ASK OF THEM! GO FORTH! GO INTO THE PUBLIC PLACES AND HAVE YOUR LOVE GATHERINGS THERE! TAKE TURNS WITNESSING, PREACHING, TEACHING! HELP ONE ANOTHER! LET THE ELDER SHOW THE YOUNGER HOW TO PREACH, TEACH, COMFORT, LAY HANDS ON THE SICK, CAST OUT DEVILS, PRAY EFFECTIVELY! LET EACH RECEIVE COUNSEL FROM THE BRETHREN AND CONSIDER AS FROM THE LORD! THEY THAT KNOW HIM WILL BE ABLE TO DISCERN WHICH IS SOUND COUNSEL AND WHICH IS NOT! As you give my people a chance to minister; as you lead them to the battlefield and show them how to preach, they will overcome the spirit of fear and go forth more and more boldly! GO TOGETHER!!!!!!! So you can comfort and exhort one another and so that if any suffers persecution you all might suffer and be blessed with them and come back after prayer with even MORE boldness! Now is a time, my people, for you to ask yourselves, what are my priorities? There are many who preach in season, there are many who are Christians in season; but unless they begin to OBEY they will fall away during the hour of trial ahead. LET EVERYONE OF YOU CONFESS JESUS CHRIST AS YOUR LORD AND SAVIOR DAILY! PRAY ALWAYS! EVERYWHERE! BOTH IN SPIRIT AND WITH UNDERSTANDING! BOTH ALOUD AND IN OUTWARD SILENCE, THOUGH THE VOICE OF YOUR HEART IS HEARD ON HIGH! YOU MUST BE VIGILANT, DILIGENT, AND ZEALOUS! ANYTHING LESS WILL NOT ENDURE THE WILES OF OUR ADVERSARY! LOOK OUT FOR ONE ANOTHER! IF YOU SEE ANY UNDER ATTACK (INVISIBLY OR VISIBLY) COME TO THEIR DEFENSE IMMEDIATELY!!!! INTERCEDE FOR THEM! LAY HANDS ON THEM! ANOINT THEM WITH THE HOLY OIL THAT COMES FROM ABOVE! BE EVER THANKFUL THAT THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB COURSES THROUGH OUR VEINS, EVER CLEANSING US! OCCUPY YOURSELVES NIGHT AND DAY WITH DOING OUR FATHER'S WILL AND YOU WILL NEVER FALL AND YOU WILL CEASE FROM ALL SIN! FOR YOU CAN NOT BE DOING OUR FATHER'S WILL AND SINNING AT THE SAME TIME FOR THE TWO ARE OPPOSED TO ONE ANOTHER! STOP SAYING YOU CAN'T! OH! YES YOU CAN!!!!!!! OR DO YOU DENY CHRIST IN YOU? OUR TOLERENCY TO

SUBMITTING AND BEING TAKEN CAPTIVE BY THE ADVERSARY MUST CEASE!  
GOD FORBID! BUT IF ANY SIN, CONFESSION MUST BE MADE AND IMMEDIATELY  
SET YOURSELF IN THE ATTACK FORMATION AND SLAY AND CAST INTO THE  
FIRE WHATEVER SPIRIT DECEIVED YOU INTO TRANSGRESSION! IN THE NAME  
OF JESUS CHRIST BIND ALL UNCLEAN SPIRITS THROUGHOUT CREATION!  
CAST THEM INTO THE FIRE! COMMEND THEM UNTO GOD'S JUDGMENT! The  
time is declared! The time is declared! Judgement is set and my wrath is  
poured out still, says the LORD of Hosts! O you saints, O you mountains of  
life, O you fruitful trees, O you lamps of Light, O you thunderous  
lightnings, How may I address you so as to get your attention!! YOU, even  
you, are sent forth into the earth: not to speak your own words: not to do  
your own works! Declare my words and DO the works I give you to do !  
Declare, these, my words, unto this generation and both the heavens and  
earth will shake for then shall the END come! It will be a time of NOT  
COUNTING! There shall be NO MORE NIGHT! How then shall you number the  
days?! Rather it shall be ONE BRIGHT AND GLORIOUS ETERNAL DAY  
WITHOUT END! Neither shall there be any in it that says, How Long?! For  
all things shall be fulfilled! Now then hear my voice, O my people, I sent  
you to Reap! I sent you to REAP! I SENT YOU TO REAP!!!!!!!!!!!!!! I did NOT send  
you to take your ease now; to gather luxuries unto yourselves and say, "O  
the Good Lord has blessed me so." If you will not pity the poor I shall  
quickly remove thy blessings! and give them unto another who will! Woe!  
unto you shepherds who turn my people to mammon, who turn my people to  
put their trust in money. If I wanted them to have money then when they  
asked I would have poured it upon them from heaven. What good shall  
money be in the drought? What good shall money be against the  
whirlwind, the devouring flame, and the pestilence? I tell you REPENT  
AND RETURN WITH ALL YOUR HEARTS! CAST OFF YOUR VANITIES; SELL ALL  
THAT YOU HAVE AND LAY UP FOR YOURSELVES TREASURES IN HEAVEN THAT  
NEVER TURN OLD AND MEANINGLESS--SUCH AS MAMMON. Shortly shall this  
world and its oppressive governing bodies pass away; money will have no  
value whatsoever! Use it now to give alms but I tell you, one who is rich  
in the Spirit and in Faith can heal more sick than all the money in the  
world! He can feed more hungry and clothe more naked than all filthy lucre  
added together! Shepherds! Turn you, my  
people, to esteem TRUE RICHES! Let everyone of them look at an orphan, a  
homeless, a widow as they would look at me. And if they still esteem  
their houses, cars, jewelry, clothes, plastic surgeries, hair styles, yachts,  
buildings and other such vanities in which there is NO LIFE at all, to be of  
greater value than the precious souls of those I died for, even my lost

children, then let them perish with their vanities! Nevertheless, I shall chastise now every one of my children and call them to perfection. I shall remind those who have kept my commands, saying only coveting this world's goods, (while poor souls starve) that they need to take heed of the rich young man I spoke to long ago (according to man's reckoning). How many of you will now go away sorrowful that I call you to perfection? I call you to esteem the souls of men above worldly riches! I especially call you, my shepherds, to lead a life, abstaining from the very appearance of evil! Don't begin to commend yourselves and esteem yourselves on your good works while knowingly offending in others! For he that offends in one part offends in all! Have you not heard? Have you not known? I have commanded you to walk even as I have walked, says the LORD. Did I or any of my disciples horde to themselves this world's goods? Were they ever concerned about vain appearances?! No! but they recognized the less comely and the meek and the humble and esteemed each other better than themselves! You have turned what should be Holy Gatherings into a den of thieves and have utterly defiled my sanctuary with your whoredoms! Men and women having eyes full of adultery, dressing as the beguiling serpents they are, enter my gatherings and in my Name, even while they yet praise me with their tongues do they lust after one another! REPENT! ATTIRE YOURSELVES HUMBLY! NOT DRESSED TO SEDUCE! PUT ON A CHANGE OF HEART! CALLING YOURSELVES BY MY NAME DOES NOT PROFIT YOU AT ALL, IF YOU OBEY NOT MY COMMANDS, SAYS THE LORD! Woe! unto you who come together to neigh after your neighbors' wives and you wonder why there is illness among you and why the plague comes nigh your dwelling. You shall be brought down with all the nations who forget the LORD their God, says the Holy One of Israel! You cry: 'He's False, He's a liar! Our GOD is a merciful GOD!' In vain do you cry for as to condone your sins and soothe your hearts laden with your vile affections. VERILY, I am a GOD of Mercy, says the LORD, unto ALL who REPENT! Repentance is not "I'm sorry, LORD" and then continuing to practice sin in willful disobedience! REPENTANCE IS A CHANGE OF HEART SO THAT YOU DESPISE WITH GREAT ABHORRENCE THE VERY THOUGHT OF SIN! Verily, if you would but cleanse your hearts, guard your thoughts and walk in obedience, you would not transgress! Now then, I shall look! I am watching even NOW to see if my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves and pray and seek my face and turn from their wicked ways. I am watching to see if all will cast off their vanities, for now will all such things become worthless if they are not exchanged for true riches in helping the poor and in distribution to the necessity of the saints. A fire goes forth and now rages, vanities shall

consume away and the riches of the ungodly shall not comfort nor save them! If you do not cast off your kings' robes, your soft-fine and dainty clothes, these idols of egypt, then I myself will see that they are burned so that you will realize you worshipped a god before me. It is time you obeyed my commands rather than hearing what you want to hear! Do you love your fine clothing or me? Well then, why do you spend more on your fine clothing than you do on my children? Consider likewise all that is given of both your time and money, to your houses, cars, appearances, parties (I told you to invite the lame, the sick and the blind and those who could not pay again but you throw lavish extravaganzas for your friends to impress them). I have much more to say to this church but mainly I ask you to Hear these words and take heed! Be Zealous therefore and REPENT; for as many as I Love, I rebuke and chasten. If you would live then I call you to obedience Now!, says the LORD!

And unto you, my beloved son, be you wise and understand what I have revealed unto you and entrusted you with. It is good for your heart to be established by grace, and to preach the Gospel in simplicity is power. Nevertheless, if you shall be wise you shall declare my words unto this generation and you will reap greatly by showing others how to reap in these last days. As I give you understanding and reveal unto you how I have fulfilled what is written and what is left to be fulfilled, you will feel an intense burning desire to share what I have shown you with the rest of the flock. You must be ready to meet the pharisees and sadducees of today who have seeped themselves in their traditions and philosophies and doctrines of men. You must stand firm in the face of the false prophets who have set themselves and were not placed by Me. I am in the house of the humble, lowly and meek. I seek not to be esteemed by men. I have a furious rage against the works of the devil and a loving heart for all who do repent. The rest are mine adversaries made manifest at the last to be consumed by the brightness of my Glorious Return! Fear them not, but beware of their works for they are murderers, since the beginning. Be you wise even as I did not remain in their midst when they would have taken me, give yourselves not over unto them but flee persecution. Trouble not yourselves over the wicked that refuse to repent! Strengthen one another in the faith mightily now for I dread your complacency, slothfulness and apathy as many shall fall away if you do not zealously look after one another; visit one another!!!!!!! TAKE ROLL CALL! You've been enlisted to the MOST IMPORTANT ARMY THERE IS! You're Employed in the MOST IMPORTANT JOB THERE IS! Enough tolerance and complacency! MAKE SURE Every one is all right and GROWING in the Faith!

If they don't show up, find out why (by VISITING them with the food they missed!)! You know how a sick person needs rest and to be cared for by others! Some are sick in the spirit, wounded in battle! VISIT them! They need to be cared for! Every congregation should know one another BY NAME and look after one another! Have picnics together where everyone shares what the LORD bids them share and where all prophesy one by one. (I Cor 14:30,31) Don't be afraid to correct one another and remind each other of our several parts. Let any who speaks as the LORD would speak DO SO WITH great Reverence, knowing that judgment of the LORD upon those who lie in HIS Name is severe. Nevertheless, all who have taught lies in ignorance shall find forgiveness if they presently repent. All who Love the LORD and have labored in HIM will see their works as to whether they endure the Fire or not; yet they shall be saved for having trusted in our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Any thing you or I or any child of GOD writes or says in the Spirit is a letter that was sealed but NOW revealed, opened, made manifest! A large volume is a long blast, a loud Trump, a mighty Thunder! How do you think the Holy Scriptures would be fulfilled otherwise? How can a standard, an ensign, a leader of the troops be placed for them to rally behind and go forth mightily if that one is not MADE manifest (Rom. 1:20) to communicate (Blow the Trumpet>>Numbers 10) as to what the troops are to do! (I Cor. 14:8)

My brother, it is good to be well prepared for battle. The Gospel preached in Love, Faith and Boldness is our mightiest frontal attack on the adversary! Remember this! for it is the power of GOD to them that believe and His works and signs will automatically follow all who preach the Gospel (the TRUE GOSPEL!) If you stick to that simplistic approach you will Reap MIGHTILY!

Let's take a look at all the places where it says anything concerning the LORD and HIS reign. Ps 146:10---reign forever (nothing about rule on the earth); Is 24:23---reign in Mt. Zion (Mt. Zion is us---Ps 74:2); Is 32:1 (Prov 8:15, Jn 16:9-13, Rom 13); Is 23:5 (execute judgement and justice in the earth). How is this accomplished? Look for yourself! Does any king decree, apprehend, judge, and sentence all by himself? Does he not have officers that perform these various duties? Why then do we exist? THE KING IS SITTING ON HIS THRONE JUDGING RIGHT- RIGHT NOW! ( See John 12:30,31; 16:11, Psalm 9:1-4-20! We don't judge, THE LORD IN US DOES! Even that is by HIS Words and leaves all to choose what they will!). We simply declare HIS words and HE performs/does the works (John 9:39; PSALM 149:1-6,7,8,9!) The Saints! The Saints! They haven't all realized why they've been sent! What they are supposed to do! Nevertheless, I am



come to give them understanding, says the Holy Ghost, and by my hand is it declared and confirmed, says the Lord of Hosts (Sabbath).

In fact, the only place where it mentions "...reign on earth" is in Rev 5:10. In order to find out just when this reign on the earth, for us, begins, all we need to do is consider exactly what happens to us when the King of the Universe comes in! Look at Ephesians 22:1-8 and especially verse 6. Now look at Isaiah 66:1 and Romans 10:6, Rev. 20:4 > heaven is my throne...sit in heavenly places...sit on thrones! WHAT?! Tell me, I will be humble, for all that I have, I have freely received and would be burning in hell but for the grace of our LORD JESUS CHRIST! Nevertheless, He has SHOWN me plainly concerning these things and so I write the more boldly KNOWING them to be true. When do we overcome the world? Some think after we've fought and fought and finally lay down to sleep! Then they can go partake of the blessings of those who overcome! But what is TRUTH?! IT IS WRITTEN, For whatsoever is born of GOD overcomes the world... (1 John 5:4,5) WOW! Do you know what that means?! It means that we get to IMMEDIATELY partake of the blessings in Rev 2-3! Consider Rev 3:5! (You know how the saying goes about having your name written in the Book of Life-- ALL HAVE (HAD) THEIR NAME WRITTEN IN IT BUT THOSE WHO FALL AWAY HAVE THEIRS BLOTTED OUT!-- So here we see by Rev. 20:15 that all who don't have their name in the Book of Life are cast into the Lake of Fire -THIS MEANS THEY FAILED TO OVERCOME! --THIS MEANS THEY REJECTED JESUS CHRIST AND NEVER BECAME BORN OF GOD (John 1:12,13) BY SO DOING THEY DIDN'T PARTAKE OF THE FIRST RESURRECTION--WHICH IS JESUS CHRIST (John 11:25,26!!!!!!!) ALL WHO RECEIVE HIM Partake of the first resurrection! OVERCOME THE WORLD! All who OVERCOME sit in HIS THRONE (Eph 2:6, Rev 3:21...that where I am, there you may be also... Jn 14:3 and Rom 10:6) Has made us (past tense) kings and priests...Rev1:6; you are (present tense)...a royal priesthood...1 Pet 2:9.

There IS CAUSE TO REJOICE WHEN ONE RECEIVES CHRIST! Put on Christ and GO FORTH in HIS Power and Authority, Saints! Romans 6 also sheds a little light on the first resurrection! IT IS NOT-- I REPEAT, THE FIRST RESURRECTION IS NOT--A BODILY RESURRECTION, AS THE CARNAL MIND MIGHT THINK! Remember our bodies are dead but our spirit brings it to life, or rather HIS Spirit (Romans 8:11)! The 1000 year reign is the period in which all partake of the FIRST RESURRECTION that are going to! Enoch was the 7th man; he was the 7th light, a representative of the 7th Day! That is when men would be translated without tasting of death! (John 11:23,24!) ALL DURING THIS TIME HAS THE 1000 YEAR REIGN TAKEN PLACE! Where do you think the Apostles are?! How about the saints that have

come before us?! I know I've mentioned this before, but in REV. Ch.10 THERE IS A MIGHTY POWERFUL OATH MADE THAT TIME SHALL BE NO MORE! If wickedness is consumed upon our LORD'S RETURN AND WE PUT ON IMMORTALITY, WHAT IS ANYONE THINKING ABOUT TIME FOR!?! WE'LL BE REIGNING FOREVER IN ALL CREATION! What are people worried about numbering days for?! Forgive me if I seem in any way other than to provoke you as to see the Truth! To show the 1000 year reign, people want to say 'There I am with Him' and count the duration; Now Paul's been reigning with Him for nearly 2000 years! For the rest of us it may be a day; but is the Scripture not thereby fulfilled? One day is as 1000 years! To speak PLAINLY on this: the 7th Day = Thousand Year Reign = All who participate in first resurrection = 'Millennial' Reign is NOW unto the END and FOREVERMORE! (I Cor Ch. 15 explains Hebrews 1:13,14 and Rev 11:17).

If you can see how we're the hail, we're the figs, we're the stars, we're the lightnings, thunders, etc. etc. AND LOOK AROUND at all the plagues, then YOU'LL SEE HOW THE JUDGEMENT HAS BEEN, IS BEING, WILL BE EXECUTED! We proceeded and came forth from GOD! It is appointed unto man but once to die (be born of flesh!)-this is the first death! This is a body of death! Else then Ephesians 2:1-6, Romans 7:24 and SO MANY MANY more scriptures wouldn't be True! After that, the Judgment; for we must all appear before the Judgment Seat! (Romans 1:20) What do you think the falling away is ?! (Jude!!!!!!) It's the devil and his angels MADE MANIFEST, REVEALED!!!!!! And WE who ARE THE FAITHFUL ONES PREVAIL BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB AND THE WORK OF OUR TESTIMONY!!!!!! What?! Who are the reapers? (Matt 13 and Jn 4:35-38). When was the Door to HEAVEN opened? (Rev19 and Jn 1:51 and Rev 12!) I'm excited about sharing this; I only hope the children of Israel will RISE UP in the knowledge of WHO JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD IS IN THEM AND BE VALIANT AND DILIGENT IN THESE LAST DAYS, AND FULL OF WISDOM! How can I show you? OUR LORD Rode Out from HEAVEN FIRST and WE FOLLOWED (Rev 19) (Horses prepared for the Battle and the Battle Ground is the Earth--the MANIFESTATION of the War in Heaven (Rev 12)! Can you understand our bodies are as a horse with a bridle, bit in his mouth and our spirits are the riders clothed in white raiment! (Jas 3, Jer 12; see enclosed typed chart). The wicked ones are also horses prepared for battle, only they're from below--the pit (Rev 9:1-11 and Jn 8)! These are those who exalt themselves against GOD, who lead astray (into hell for they ARE in hell; even as we lead into Heaven for we ARE in Heaven). HERE THE TROOPS OF HEAVEN AND HELL ARE SEEN! (Rev 12--Armageddon!) When the wicked are in power it is a time of darkness on the earth and when the Righteous shine, it's a time of morning! That's

why the night/evening, is directly associated with the wicked one while we're associated with the DAY (1Thes 5). The 8th head of the beast = 8th evening. The 8th principal man = 8th morning. (The two appear at the same time because the 8th EVENING IS THE FINAL EVENING AND HE THAT SOUNDS THE TRUMP USHERS IN THE EIGHTH MORNING!!!!!! (As night turns to Day--See time lines and charts.)

Now you say, "Wait a Minute! Since Christ first came there has been nearly 2,000 years and you say that the 1,000 year reign began when HE first came and is now continuing until HE has made all enemies His footstool! How come it's been 2000 (literal) years instead of 1000(spiritual)?" First of all the word for 1000 in this case is not the EXACT, LITERAL word for the EXACT number 1,000. It is a figurative expression that also means 1,000 (approximately--It's hard to explain because we simply don't have an English equivalent). (Isaiah 60:22--two-fold meaning 'because it has many fulfillments') (Remember we're here as days, years--Genesis 1:14-16) Second of all, that word thousand is the exact same word used in II Peter 3:8. Again, the 7th Day (HIS Sabbath) IS the "1000 year" reign! This is shown by Genesis Ch. 1 and 2; here we read that the 7 days are called the generations-- one day per generation (Ps 22:30, I Peter 2:9, Gal 3). It becomes therefore evident that this generation, seed, in Christ, is the Spiritual Sabbath (Time of HIS Rest and period of Translation and Reign occurs from the Beginning to the End and is but One day). HE is the Beginning and He is the End and even though 7 days or 7,000 (or even 8,000) years or 2,000(with 7 days in it) for that matter it's ALL ONE DAY (Gen 2:1-4...in the day that the Lord...). The thousand year reign is not a period of time AFTER CHRIST Returns because HIS Return is the END and time shall be NO MORE! It is the period when HE has COMMANDED ALL MEN EVERYWHERE TO REPENT! (Isaiah 30:26--The seven days are known as ONE DAY, during which the moon shines with the sun's light! This could not happen until the SUN of RIGHTEOUSNESS came and began shining in us, His Bride, the New moon, or seventh month.) [Ezekiel 46:11--this ONE DAY (spiritual) = 1000 years (spiritual)!]

Again, you are touching topics of Great Mystery when you talk about the 8th day and how the 7th and the 8th is as One even as Sunday and Monday! (Now I know this will trouble you!) Look at John 20:19. Look at John 20:1 and back at 20:19. Do you see anything peculiar? Maybe if you recall that in Genesis, first comes evening then morning and that's one day! So then, how can the morning of the first day of the week be the SAME DAY as the following evening (which would be Monday)? In the same way a husband and wife are one, and the same way the day of the Sun and that of the



seasons, when he appears (those NOW upon the earth shall see him) that is the 8th evening, showing it is coming to a close, for his very appearance shows that the LORD has made HIS enemies His footstool (earth) and that the wicked one has been made weak (a man--Isaiah 14:16). The eighth principal man signifies the 8th (as Noah) day and time of the Judgment upon all ungodliness even as Noah--the 8th man. The eighth day is written of in Ex 22:30 and Lev 9:1-4 ...'for today the LORD will appear to you'...! I hope you can see the foreshadowing of Lev. 8:31-9:1 because that shows EXACTLY how the 7 days, 7 trumps, 7 preists (messengers) would come and on the Eighth our LORD would appear! (Again in Joshua Ch. 6! Can you see the resemblance of Joshua 6:5 and I Thes 4:16, 17?) Lev 12:3 shows that on the Eighth day the Children of Israel will be Manifest [Made known as! for that's what circumcision is a sign of (Romans 8:19-23)] (Lev 14:10; 14:23; 15:14; 22:27 all show likewise the 7 days of separation and on the 8th is the Return unto the LORD totally cleansed--this will be thoroughly covered in the Exposition on only Chrisitans really keep the Law.) Lev 23:36, 39 (the eighth day shouldn't trouble any; other than that it is RESURRECTION DAY/JUDGMENT DAY combined! End of 7 days of separation! Dan 12:3) Consider:

- [1] 2 3 4 5 6 7
- [8] 9 10 11 12.....

\  
[first day of the week!]

The only thing is, is that after the 7 days are completed WE SHALL EVER BE WITH THE LORD--THE SEPARATION FOR UNCLEANSNESS SHALL BE OVER! IT SHALL BE AN EVERLASTING DAY! Ezek 43:25-27 explains that the cleansing of the sanctuary (heavens and earth) would take 7 days! From the 8th day and so forward (because at the 8th day Eternity is manifest and time is no more!) WE ARE THE PRIESTS! AND YET WE ARE THE BULLOCKS, RAMS, LAMBS, etc., sacrificed upon the altar! (See Ezekiel 46, Joshua 6 has the seven priests blowing ram's horns, Lev. 23:16, Romans 12:1,2; 8:36.) The trouble with men's understanding is that they want to make finite what is infinite! They want a solid formula, a set of computations which are only a small part of the WHOLE TRUTH! You must realize that the things you have read are only a small part of the whole picture! What I am saying is that just as Joseph is a type ot the LORD, so also Joshua, David, Adam, Abraham, and all prophets and men of faith filled with the Holy Ghost, for HE in them did what HE would do to

foreshadow what would come! (That's why even our actions are not without significance! In Joshua 9-10, Joshua raises his spear and in Acts, Paul stretches forth his hand as he speaks. Moses stretched forth the rod. When we're REALLY in the Spirit, our entire vessels will demonstrate the power and authority and love and indeed ALL that HE is!) In the Law, HE is likened unto bullocks, lambs, goats, serpent (Moses in the wilderness), rock, doves, and all manner of clean animals. In the same way, calculations are computed MANY ways (see charts) but all arrive at the SAME END! Consider the so-called "two-fold" prophecies (Consider the prophecy of 70-year captivity). This was literally fulfilled and yet it is spiritually fulfilled also! (There is a literal egypt and a spiritual egypt; there is a literal Babylon and a spiritual Babylon; there is a literal Assyria and a spiritual Assyria; there is a literal Rome and a spiritual Rome; there is a literal 7th day and a spiritual 7th day and within that day is the literal 1000 year fulfillment and the spiritual fulfillment. In that time you have the 40 day fast of Moses before the Law and 40 day fast after the Law is fulfilled; you have the 70 weeks fulfilled. And just as the Passover occurred on the 14th day and 7 days (7 men of GOD) later, the 21 days of Daniel's fast is also fulfilled. The times and seasons are all declared in the Scriptures! The first world and the men in it showed how long it would be from beginning to end of GOD'S Creation unto the Day of Perfection and also how long it would be from Christ [who was slain before the foundation (apostles) of the world] unto the END when HE would Return! So when discussing prophecies, visions, revelations, they are fulfilled literally, spiritually, visible and invisibly, microscopically and macroscopically. They are fulfilled in specific locations and yet throughout creation! So the times and seasons are fulfilled by individuals appearing and yet by whole nations. They are fulfilled by people's deaths and their lives and yet by the sun going down and rising again. So in your concepts keep the literal, spiritual, present location, overall location in mind and realize by pointing out something like 1/3 ships destroyed = 1/3 men perishing (I Tim 1:19) does not preclude literal fulfillment. Just as men have perished over time "so also literal ships have sunk in the sea over "time" (which are signs in the earth!). The same with diseased trees infested with parasites--we see the literal and yet we know it shows the spiritual (men dying of diseases and having their lives destroyed by unclean spirits). [ Just like all of the 7 days, 7 generations, of light, darkness, heaven upper waters, lower waters, earth, stars, lights, plants, herbs, trees, animals, birds, sea creatures, men, women ARE RAINED from the CREATOR over what we call time (7 days) so that the manifestation of



7 sabbaths in the  
7th sabbath!  
(that's why the 8th  
day is ALSO the  
GREAT JUBILEE  
(see Lev. 25)

The day following the Sabbath is the first day of the New Week OR the Eighth Day since the Beginning of the Previous Week [7+1=8]!

Let me show you in detail (by the grace of our LORD JESUS CHRIST) concerning the 8th Day! Let us consider the world that perished by the flood:

Name means:

- 1. Adam--Red Earth
- 2. Seth---Appointed-(to take place of Abel and Cain)
- 3. Enos--Mortal
- 4. Cainan--Fixed (After 70 years, he has Mahaleel!)
- 5. Mahalaleel--Praise of GOD
- 6. Jared--Descent!
- 7. Enoch--the Seventh Man! (Jude 14)  
 {Methuselah--"when he dies, <sup>of</sup> judgement" } ( both die before  
 {Lamech--wild man (lived to be 777 years old)) judgement)
- 8. Noah--the Eighth Man! (2 Peter 2:5) Judgement poured out!

We know by Gen 1:14-16 that the lights (us!) are for signs, seasons, days, years (discerning of times), months, weeks. So GOD gave us great signs, at the Beginning, of How it (HIS WORK) would be accomplished over 8 days! There is SO much just in these NAMES!

You might note that Christ's shed blood redeemed the earth! (HE being the Last Adam--Rom 5:14,15 and I Cor 15:45.) You might note how many of the early Christians (as Abel) were martyred by jealous (Cain) Jews of the flesh that were then scattered as Cain and were sent abroad. You might note that first came mortal and then came fixed. You might note that when Fixed had existed 70 years, PRAISE OF GOD came! (see Isaiah 61:11!) So AT the END of the 70 weeks of Desolations shall (Even Now!) Righteousness And PRAISE OF GOD Spring Forth! You might note how 6th man (=6th day) means descent! (see Eph 4:9,10; Jn 3:13.)



But certain things I definitely want you to note: ENOCH the 7th man walked with GOD and was not, for GOD took him (up!). Is it pure chance that he walked 365 years (=365 days, Gen1:14-16) and then was taken up? DEFINITE TRUTH is 7th man = 7th light = 7th day/year/month/season/sign! (Is. 8:18--"I and my sons are for signs," and Ezek 24:24.) (Mt 16:3--means more than the obvious.) He was translated, HE NEVER SAW DEATH! This occurred to show us that IN THE 7th GREAT DAY, we all would be taken up (translated and not see death--John 11:23, 24)! It could NOT happen on any other day because then the Scriptures would not be TRUE and as ONE! He walked the 365 years to show us there would be one more complete day/year before the ACTUAL MANIFESTATION would occur! Translation from death to life would NOT occur until the 7th DAY! JESUS would NOT descend until the 6th day! (Adam was made on the sixth day AND Jared = 6th man = 6th day = Descent!) Methuselah and Lamech both die before the judgment of that 1st world and so did not continue in the lineage (by number.) (It is interesting--No! I refuse to speculate! I will give as I receive; as I ought!) There is much shown by Noah = 8th man = 8th day! He was 600 years old upon entering the Ark and the rains began to descend! You might note that the "Ark" of the New Covenant was established beginning the 6th day and that in Matt 7:14-29 our LORD definitely likens judgment to rain, floods, and winds (us in the Holy Ghost--spiritually and, of course the literal sense--Jn16:9-13, Rom 13, Rev 7:13) But what I want you to definitely note is that the 8th man brought literal, manifest judgment upon the world that then was! He was here to warn them and then came through the judgment by abiding in the Ark! (Yet have I been shown more specifically concerning the literal deliverance of the woman by sea and as Noah was in an Ark so shall our LORD work deliverance again! --Yet there shall be those as Lot (Woe! unto those who cling to the vanities of the world in these last days; lest, looking back, they perish as Lot's wife and as the thorns and briars that grow to choke you, the word of God)>>(Faith comes by hearing; hearing by the word of GOD! How can they hear except one preach!!!!!!!)

The Word of GOD was sent! He preached! Faith came for all who heard Him! Now HE sends us, the words of GOD (Jn 17:18; 20:21). HE in us preaches still (Lk 10:16) and Faith comes to all who HEAR! Just presenting a Bible does not cause HEARING! WE MUST PREACH!!!!!!! (I Cor 1:21!) WE MUST TELL OTHERS HOW JESUS SAVED US! (Rev 12:11!) WE HAVE BEEN SENT! (John 17:18; Rom10:15!) NO ONE CAN GET SAVED UNLESS SOMEHOW THEY HEAR THE GOSPEL! THERE IS NOTHING AS IMPORTANT AFTER COMING UNTO JESUS CHRIST THEN TO LEAD OTHERS TO HIM! (ICor 1 &2--

Paul had all kinds of wisdom and understanding but HE STUCK TO PREACHING THE GOSPEL! KNOWING IT TO BE THE POWER OF GOD!) IF ALL OF US WOULD SIMPLY STICK TO TELLING OTHERS HOW TO GET SAVED, INSTEAD OF BICKERING OVER THINGS WE SHALL COME TO KNOW PERFECTLY, THEN WOULD WE OPENLY TRIUMPH AS THE NATIONS BECOME FILLED WITH THE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST! IF THE CHURCH WANTS TO SEE HIM RETURN THEN DO (II Chron 7:14 but MAINLY SHOUT!) DECLARE HIS RETURN UPON THIS GENERATION! (Joshua 6:5 & I Thes 4:16) SAINTS, LET US ALL COME INTO OBEDIENCE NOW! (II Cor 10:5) PRAISE OUR LORD EVERYWHERE! IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, I COMMAND THE SPIRITS OF FEAR, DOUBT, CONFUSION AND EVERY FOUL, UNCLEAN, OPPRESSING, AND AFFLICTING SPIRIT OF DARKNESS TO DEPART FROM THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST-- NOW! I LOOSE BOLDNESS, LOVE, COURAGE, PERFECT FAITH, RIGHTEOUSNESS, PRAISE IN ALL CREATION NOW!; IN THE NAME OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST! I BIND, TEAR DOWN, CRUSH, HAMMER, THRUST THROUGH, AND CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE EVERYTHING THAT EXALTS ITSELF OR OPPOSES IN ANYWAY THE LIVING LORD JESUS CHRIST, NOW! IN THE NAME OF AND TO THE GLORY OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST! TO THE FIRE, ALL YOU SPIRITS OF HELL! LET ALL CREATION BREAK FORTH BRIGHT AND ETERNAL; FULL OF THE LOVE OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND HIS GLORY! SIN SHALL BE NO MORE! COME! OH PERFECT DAY, COME! IN THE HOLY, OMNIPOTENT NAME OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, Amen and Amen! (The PERFECT DAY IS THE LORD JESUS!) You are Loosed, Saints! Go Forth! Cast out devils and Loose the captives! Set prostitutes, youths, skid-rows, gettos, free by the GOSPEL and In the Name of JESUS CHRIST cast out any unclean spirits you are aware of! If you pass a homosexual, point your right index finger and SAY BOLDLY, "In the Name of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, spirits of lusts, spirit of homosexuality come out of this man (woman) NOW!" And as you behold their reaction, discern what to do. (For example, if they laugh, SAY BOLDLY (Even MORE SO) "IN THE NAME OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST YOU MOCKING, LAUGHING SPIRIT COME OUT OF THIS MAN (WOMAN) NOW!" (And point with your finger as to cast it out!) Continue casting out all unclean spirits by name (fornication, adultery, suicidal depression, drug addiction, alcoholism, ungodly rage, lying/deceitful spirits, religious spirits, thieving, murdering, ALL FOUL AND UNCLEAN SPIRITS OF DARKNESS! Once you see the expression on their face is not happy nor sad but of empty surprise (house is cleaned) then CALL upon the Holy Ghost, in the Name of JESUS CHRIST to come upon and fill this person! "Spirit of Love, Spirit of Truth, Spirit of Peace, Spirit of Joy, Come upon and fill this (person) to overflowing in the Holy Name of JESUS CHRIST!" Father, Raise up Now

-20

Many Millions of Soldiers that SHOW all the troops HOW TO DO YOUR WORKS! IN JESUS CHRIST, In the Name of JESUS CHRIST--Amen!

Back to the 8th day: JESUS was Resurrected on the 1st day of the week or the 8th day of the previous 7 days (the 7th day being the Sabbath), LIKEWISE THE RESURRECTION OCCURS AFTER THE SABBATH (7th Day) ON THE 1st (yet 8th) day THAT SHALL NEVER PASS BUT BE ETERNAL BECAUSE PERFECTION COMES! By Leviticus chapter 12, we see the woman who bears a man child is separated 7 days for her uncleanness; on the 8th day he is circumcised (the manifestation that this is a child of Israel!). (Romans 8:19-22) Now all those who wandered through the wilderness 40 years (length of trial before entering PROMISED LAND) and their children were uncircumcised. (Joshua 5) This is to show that after being delivered from spiritual egypt, GOD'S people would be tried in the wilderness over a period of "40 years" even as our LORD had His 40-day trial in the wilderness! At the END, as we go in to ENTER THE PROMISED LAND, are all circumcised (have received JESUS CHRIST) and yet is also the sign of the 8th day and JUDGMENT! (as we see Joshua Ch. 6 so CLEARLY shows!) Notice Joshua 6:3 compass the city 6 days:

SHOUT!

1 2 3 4 5 6 { 7 x } 8th!  
                  {1,2,3,4,5,6,7}

7 x 7

or to emphasize the 7 Great days = 70 weeks

(70 x 7)

See literal fulfillment in  
Grant Geoffrey's Armageddon--  
An Appointment with Destiny

So six days passed; now look at Joshua 6:4, IN THE 7th DAY WOULD 7 PRIESTS (Remember we are for signs, seasons, days, years (also times, months, etc.) HAVING RAMS HORNS--These are also those lambs/rams sacrificed by our HIGH PRIEST upon the altar of the earth (with its four corners) in the 7th DAY! (7th MONTH). Let me show you how clearly we KNOW that the 7th DAY = THE SABBATH = THE TIME OF THE BLOWING OF TRUMPETS = 7th MONTH = 7 LAMBS SACRIFICED = 7 SHEPHERDS (AND MORE!) We'll come back to Joshua but turn to Ezek. 46:1. Gate to Inner Court is shut 6 working days! (Compare to 6 days of Joshua!) ON THE SABBATH IT

SHALL BE OPENED!!!!!!! (we KNOW the SABBATH is the 7th Day!) We also KNOW that the Veil into THE HOLY of HOLIES RENT FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, GIVING US ALL FAR GREATER ACCESS THAN JUST THE INNER COURT! (Remember the INNER COURT was reserved for the priests) And only the High Priest could enter the Holy of Holies but once a year! (to get there you had to go through the gate of the Inner Court!) We know that by our Lord JESUS CHRIST we have access to the Throne, The Holy of Holies! (Hebrews) Therefore the Gate of the Inner Court was opened when the Veil Rent! And the 7th Great (Spiritual) Day began! [The LORD'S SABBATH!--The time of Translation! (First Resurrection!)]

1 2 3 4 5 6 7th Day = millennial reign  
 ("millennial" reign)  
(one day is as one thousand years)

I remind you that the Greek word for "thousand" in both Rev 20:4 and II Peter 3:8 has a two-fold meaning (one is symbolic, the other is literal, and yet still does not mean the EXACT number 1,000!) In fact, the word is used to fulfill BOTH definitions AT ONCE! (so that you and I and all the children of wisdom could discern the 7000-8000 years of CREATION UNTO PERFECTION AND THE SYMBOLIC PERIOD OF CHRIST'S REIGN! Can you see how the 1000 years occurs BEFORE OUR LORD'S RETURN NOT AFTER!? See the wicked one, the son of perdition has a seal set on him and is not loosed for the pit till the thousand years are fulfilled! Look at Rev 17:11--the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven (spirit of error/antichrist binds them all, same way the Spirit of Truth binds us all together) and goes into perdition. LOOK at Rev 17:8--WAS, AND IS (present tense) NOT (Showing CLEARLY at that time he was defeated (cast into the pit!)...he shall ascend out of the pit, and go into perdition!...(how can he ascend OUT if he isn't already IN!?) Notice it is the 8th one it speaks of as going into perdition! Look at II Thes 2:3-4...the SON OF PERDITION!... Now look at when the 5th seal (Remember he had a seal placed on him--Rev 20:3) is opened in Rev 6:9-11: they should rest for a "little season" until the number of their fellow servants and their brethren which should be killed as they were should be fulfilled. (That's going to be a mighty hard scripture to fulfill if Christians are "raptured" before the appearance of the wicked one!) NOTICE THAT AFTER THE "THOUSAND YEARS ARE FULFILLED (sounds like we're coming to the END to



Look at this! DO YOU SEE HOW ONLY THOSE IN CHRIST KEEP ALL THE LAW!  
(For the Law is Spiritual! (Rom 7:14) Soon! Beloved, So VERY SOON!  
SHALL ALL BE FULFILLED!!!!!!! Look at the Feast of Tabernacles! (Booths)  
Lev 23:39-43. You shall dwell in booths 7 days!!!!!!! (2 Cor 5:1-4) NOTICE  
VERSE 4! Mortality swallowed up of LIFE! (1 Cor 15:51-54 AND 1 COR  
15:23-26)

Are you seeing it NOW! We keep all the Feasts! In fact, we fulfill ALL  
SCRIPTURE IN CHRIST! (If we walk in the SPIRIT we AUTOMATICALLY KEEP  
THE LAW--THE FLESH CANNOT DO IT--NOR WAS THE LAW EVER MEANT TO  
BE KEPT CARNALLY! (for Christ IS the END of the LAW to everyone who  
believes! Rom 10:4) (Obedience have I desired; NOT sacrifice, says the  
LORD!) You know, we even keep Hanukkah! (as earlier mentioned--The  
Feast of Lights >> The one day's supply of Oil that lasted a miraculous 8  
days! (Open any History book/encyclopedia to find out more on this Feast.)  
My People, My People, Let the eye of your Understanding be opened! Now  
that you see clearly the Day is at hand, what manner of people ought you to  
be?! Be Zealous! Be Valiant! Be Courageous! Be Faithful! Encourage and  
Strengthen One Another so that none of you fall away in this final hour!  
My People, Pray of One Accord! Speak My Words mightily and boldly! Leave  
the wicked places that refuse to hear you, for my fiery wrath, and look  
well to yourselves to the keeping of the Faith, enduring unto the End! I  
shall shortly Return and all oppression will cease! Let not the night that  
shall now come upon all the earth overcome you, but persevere unto the  
End! HOLD FAST TO THAT WHICH IS GOOD! My People, My People, be not  
foolishly led to the Slaughter but look you to those Shepherds (WHO  
SHEPHERD IN TRUE SAINTS!) who care for you and yet you must each set  
your eyes and all your trust firmly in Me in these last days else you will  
not escape, nor will you endure the trial. You must trust in me with all  
your heart that after this night, after this moment of weeping I will  
return and destroy your persecutors, the wicked one and his at the  
Brightness of My Coming in My Glory, says our LORD JESUS CHRIST. I will  
strengthen you all, if you will but turn from every wicked way and stand  
fast, fearless of our adversary! I will strengthen you and cause you to  
openly triumph even as I openly triumphed over them all. Remember, the  
night and weeping endures but for a moment but REJOICING shall come in  
the Morning and your JOY NONE shall take away, if you will but ENDURE,  
TRUSTING IN ME UNTO THE END, says our LORD JESUS CHRIST. I REMIND  
YOU, BEHOLD! I COME QUICKLY, AND MY REWARD IS WITH ME, TO GIVE TO  
EVERY MAN, ACCORDING AS HIS WORK SHALL BE! Therefore, DO you NOW,

what you would be remembered for, for all eternity! Be Strong and of Good Courage, My People, for I am your Shining Light in the darkness and I am your Solid Rock High Above the tempestuous sea, and I am your Comfort in a world of sorrow. In Your Day of Trouble,

REMEMBER!!!!

CALL ON ME!!!!

I AM THE LORD YOUR GOD, YOUR DELIVERER!!!!!!!!!!

I AM THE LORD YOUR GOD, YOUR STRENGTHENER, SAYS OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND I AM WITH YOU UNTO THE END! Hear Not these false prophets that would lure you into sleep, saying peace, peace when there is no peace! ARISE! AWAKE! My People! You must be STRONG and FULL of the Faith in these last days or you will not endure! All you who are strong in the Faith, STRENGTHEN THE BRETHREN. Do not feed them vain words; TELL THEM AND SHOW THEM HOW TO LIVE IN VICTORY! Even as I have shown you! For in death there is Life and Blessed are those who die daily that they might Live! Now then, fear not! For Truly I am with you and I will keep you from the paths of the destroyer if you will but turn from your wicked ways and trust in me with all your heart. Make your requests known on High, My People! Come together! Be of one Accord! Humble yourselves and Pray, for now will I hear from Heaven and Forgive Sin and I will QUICKLY Subdue all the enemy under your feet if you will but turn from your wicked ways, CAST OFF VANITIES!!!!!!!!!! EXCHANGE THEM FOR EVERLASTING RICHES!!!!!!!!!! and trust in me with all your heart! TRUST IN ME AND OBEY MY VOICE, says our LORD JESUS CHRIST. For by the Holy Ghost is HE speaking plainly now to all who have ears to hear what the Spirit says unto the Church. So Glad you've Returned, Dearly Beloved, So Glad You've Returned, My Bride!

Oh, the Love of JESUS!

Oh, the Love of JESUS!

Oh, the Love of JESUS!

) Let all the world now KNOW!

Oh, the Blood of JESUS!

Oh, the Blood of JESUS!

Oh, the Blood of JESUS!

It washes white as snow!

Oh, Spirit of JESUS!

Oh, Spirit of JESUS!  
Oh, Spirit of JESUS!  
Please Hear the Wind now blow!  
Victory in JESUS!  
Victory in JESUS!  
Victory in JESUS!  
Our Faith in Him Let's SHOW!

(Repeat All and yet let the Holy Ghost Inspire, in you, songs at all times!)

So now back to Ezek. 46:1-2...the gate shall not be shut until the evening (8th evening) (for this shows how there will be those pounding outside the Gate)--Remember this is the 7th day and it says open until 8th evening! (the 8th head of the beast!) (he represents the night--I Thes 5:1-4, Jn 9:4; 11:10) Remember, how I wrote that on the day of Pentecost the new meat offering began (according to Lev 23:15, 16) and that is US! So you see here in Ezek 46 this shows our PRINCE offers 6 lambs, a ram and a bullock that explains the crown! (insert diagram of crown here) The six smaller horns with the largest one being in the center (read also William Marrion Branham's vision of the pyramid of angels with three on either side and the tallest in the center) Ezek 43:18-27 also shows the altar would be cleansed over seven days; on the 8th, the LORD GOD would accept us.

For another most excellent foreshadowing, look at II Chron Ch. 29:17 (read all of it)--it took 8 days to cleanse it all! and starting with verse 21 (7 men are as 7 bullocks, rams, lambs, goats (all manner of sacrificial clean animals even as Christ!) verse 26-36. They cleanse the LORD'S House in 8 days AND they SING PRAISES, BLOW TRUMPETS, PLAY INSTRUMENTS, AND REJOICE; FOR THE THING WAS DONE SUDDENLY! (AND SO THERE NOW BE ABUNDANCE OF BURNT OFFERINGS UNTO THE LORD, EVEN PEOPLE WHO LOVE THE LORD THEIR GOD WITH ALL THEIR HEART! HE SHALL PERFECT US AND BRING AN END TO ALL WICKEDNESS SUDDENLY! EVEN SHALL THESE, MINE EYES, SEE IT COME TO PASS; AND WE SHALL REJOICE!!!!!!!



Now look:

1 2 3 4 5 6

7

8

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Paul	Poly- carp?	Ira- neaus?	?	Luther?	?	Branham* (Read his Exposition to find out the others.)

( \*William Marrion Branham )  
 ( 7 letters 7 letters 7 letters )

( Because this topic was revealed unto another, I labor not over his work lest I be found to shun another man's labor in Christ.)

So we have a total of 7 Great Days coming to the 8th Great and Eternal Day in which Time Shall be NO MORE! and we have the 8th day that comes after the 7 days in the 7th great day! (Boy! I hope you can now see how close the LORD is to fulfilling ALL that is written!!!!!!! ) The significance of the 8th day is that it is Both RESURRECTION AND JUDGMENT DAY! (Remember! Christ Arose After the Sabbath! Children of Israel Circumcised on 8th day!--means sons of GOD shall be manifest of 8th day!) And yet Noah--the 8th man--proclaimed judgment of GOD on that first world that perished and NOW AGAIN, 8th man, of Micah 5:5, proclaims judgment and yet also fulfills Joshua 6:5 after seven trumps comes the 8th (I Thes 4:16) and the 8th day is shown another way (by the 8th head = 8th evening and 8th man of GOD = 8th morning , which shall never pass away for our LORD shall RETURN and personally destroy the 8th head of the beast at HIS GLORIOUS PRESENCE!) And even Eccl. 11:2 shows an 8th portion! REAP THAT VERSE! and Luke 12:42! and Matt 13:52 and Psalm 45:1.

I'm not seeking anyone to follow me, I WANT ALL TO FOLLOW OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST; but it would be GREAT ERROR and REBELLION AGAINST OUR LORD FOR ME NOT TO OBEY MY CALLING! I KNOW, I'M NOTHING WITHOUT HIM! BUT BY HIS GRACE, HE HAS CHOSEN THE FOOLISH, WEAK AND DESPISED; THE THINGS THAT ARE NOT TO BRING TO NOUGHT THE THINGS THAT ARE! HOW I

WISH ALL LOVED ONE ANOTHER! I HOPE THIS LETTER AND THE ENCLOSED TAPES WILL SHINE SUCH LIGHT AND GIVE SUCH UNDERSTANDING AS TO COMPEL THE ENTIRE BODY OF CHRIST TO A STATE OF URGENCY AND ALERTNESS AND ACTION! REAP AS NEVER BEFORE! THE NIGHT COMES QUICKLY! YET SO TOO--HALLELUJAH!--THE GLORIOUS RETURN OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST! Then said I, Lo, I come, in the volume of Thy Book it is written of me. I delight to do Your Holy Will, My Father. The works that our Father shall do by this trumpet blast shall bear witness that HE has sent me.

Know that it is a long and loud blast; that is, the volume is large which is written to declare the consumation of the age. All nations shall rush to grab hold of it; for no sooner will it be opened and read than people will see the contents therein coming to pass before their very eyes to show all clearly that the End is upon us! For when you write a book that tells about chapters ahead in the Beginning, you are no longer able to do so as you turn the last pages and that is why any prophecy made by the Holy Ghost comes to pass now quite speedily for we are indeed in the final moments of the Book before the END! Likewise if one writes a good mystery, it is not understook until the End! So then let the very children testify unto you how that they themselves know in the Spirit that the time is come. Again I am not stating the End is come by conjecture as some did in the year 1000 but erred because they had not shown the Holy Scriptures fulfilled! Two of the MOST OBVIOUS Signs are both the presence of the wicked one and he of whom it is written in Daniel 12:1 upon the face of the earth MANIFEST! REVEALED! Neither of those Scriptures were fulfilled at the year 1000 but in the sight of those now upon the earth shall they be fulfilled and even now begin to come to pass!!!!!!! Indeed! This is the generation of which it was prophesied! As it was in the days of Noah and as it was in the days of Lot, so shall it be in the day of the Son of Man. And, again, First shall this Gospel be Preached/Published among all nations, then shall the END come! I am the Alpha Omega, the Beginning End, the First Last, there is none Before me; Neither shall there be any after me; I am the Eternal One, the Self-Existent, and by me, in me, and through me, do all things have their existence; neither was there anything made, but by me. I, the LORD your GOD, have created all things for My Pleasure and I am He that shall shortly Return with Peals of Thunder, Horns of Lightning and Trumpets Blasting!

I said it once, so say I again: BEHOLD! I COME QUICKLY! AND MY REWARD IS WITH ME TO GIVE TO EVERY MAN ACCORDING AS HIS WORK SHALL BE!!!!!!!!!!!!\*\*\*\*\*!!!!



wicked one appears, we can number the days; nevertheless, it is the Holy Ghost, the Father, who will cause the Trumpet to Sound at the Exact Moment ordained since the Beginning, and in fulfillment of ALL HE had written, the PERFECT DAY WILL COME!!!!!!! Soon! Very Soon!

Please, if you come across anything you think is error, please PRAY the HOLY GHOST would teach us all TRUTH and unite us, all the children of Israel, in HIS Perfect Faith, Love, Peace, Joy and One Understanding, even HIS. In the Holy Name of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, all lies shall now perish and everything that makes a lie; Nothing but Truth shall remain; all those in and of the Truth. All Glory to our LORD JESUS CHRIST for all Eternity in the Highest; SHOUT FOR JOY! AND PRAISE HIS HOLY NAME FOR HE HAS GIVEN US THE VICTORY!

GOD SHALL NOW STRENGTHEN AND PERFECT ALL WHO LOVE HIM! IN THE NAME OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, LET ALL THE SAINTS BE COMFORTED AND EMPOWERED UNTO TRIUMPH, BOTH NOW AND ALWAYS! UNITED, ONE IN OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, WE STAND VICTORIOUS AND GLORIOUS. AMEN.

## The First Resurrection

In the name of JESUS CHRIST, may His Clear and Perfect Understanding now come upon all saints everywhere and that we would be united in Love; no longer contentious, but one in Truth. Let there be no dissimulation among the saints, but the bond of Love, Peace, Joy, Wisdom, Understanding is ours in CHRIST JESUS our LORD and Saviour, our Healer and Redeemer, our Defender and Deliverer, our Life, and our all in all. Amen.

This will not be a lengthy exposition but rather a short, concise and to the point explanation of Truth concerning the First Resurrection as recorded in the Holy Scriptures. May this not bring division among the saints but rather unity as we find common ground upon the foundation of Truth. Many whom I love taught me lies in their ignorance but that did not change the fact that they were lies. I pray all of my loved ones would cease to pass on false doctrines of ignorance merely because they were taught them by someone they love. It is hard to swallow pride and get rid of it altogether, but I pray that pride does not keep anyone in such bondage that they go on with false teachings, rather than repenting at the hearing of the true. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, it is written, better is a poor and wise child than an old and foolish king that will no more be admonished. Therefore, the greatest adversaries of Truth are carnally minded men who have taught what they think the Holy Writings mean rather than letting the Holy Ghost teach and show them plainly what is Truth. May GOD tear down carnal pride and carnal interpretations of His Word which was wholly inspired by the Spirit of Truth and can only be understood by those full of the Holy Ghost, which is that Spirit of Truth. Amen.

Let us start with He who says He is the Resurrection and the Life, our LORD JESUS CHRIST! (John 11:25,26) JESUS said unto her, I AM the Resurrection and the Life: he who believes in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: and whosoever lives and believes in me shall never die. Believe you this? Since our LORD JESUS CHRIST is the Resurrection, all who receive Him participate in the First Resurrection! The following will explain this statement sufficiently.

In order to understand what the first resurrection really is, it is necessary to understand what the first death is. (Heb 9:27) It is appointed unto man but once to die and after this the judgment. We must ask ourselves how can this be true and what our LORD said in John 11:26 "... he who lives and believes in me shall never die...". Therefore, for both to be Truth, the first death must not mean what people naturally think of as death. This is also confirmed by 1Cor 15:51 : Behold, I show you a mystery; we shall not all sleep, but we shall be changed... So you see what men refer to as carnal death, CHRIST refers to as sleeping. Let us consider what CHRIST says is the first death by considering the following wise verses: John 5:24, John 8:51, Romans 8:6, 1 John 3:14, 1 John 5:12, Romans 7:24 and so much more. (Remember how our LORD had to explain to his disciples when He told them Lazarus was sleeping- see John 11) Romans 8:6 For to be carnally minded IS DEATH; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. 1Jn5:12- He who has the Son has life; he who has not the Son has not life. (All are dead without CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD AND OUR MAKER!--John Ch.1 and 1Cor 15:19-23) The first death is clearly to be born of the flesh and be carnally minded! Romans 7:24- Paul calls his flesh a body of death! To become spiritually minded, one MUST receive JESUS CHRIST into his heart, as Col 3:10 points out. Consider John Ch. 3:1-21, 1 Peter 1:23, Gal 3:16 and Wisdom. All born of the flesh are carnally minded because they were born carnally. (The birth of our LORD JESUS CHRIST EXCEPTED: FOR HE WAS CONCEIVED BY THE HOLY GHOST SHOWING HE ALONE COULD BRING LIFE UNTO US ALL!!!!!!) And since we were all born carnally we were dead according to Romans 8:6 and John 11:25( for we know that all in their graves who have fallen asleep still rejecting JESUS CHRIST have no hope as HE said in Lk 16) The reason for this is that they passed up their opportunity to become alive even as an unfertilized egg in the womb of a woman perishes without being born even though it had the potential of such if it had only received the seed of a man! This is why our LORD JESUS CHRIST said you MUST be born again not only of the flesh but of the SPIRIT! So in John 11:25 CHRIST is speaking to those walking around in their graves (Mt 23:27), the dead who know HIM not; yet still have the opportunity to repent and receive HIM and thereby pass from



RADIANTLY SMILING BECAUSE YOU CHOSE TO BE BORN OF GOD BY RECEIVING JESUS CHRIST AS YOUR LORD AND SAVIOR!!!!!!!!!!!!!! IN FACT ALL WHO REPENT OF THEIR SINS AND CALL UPON HIM NOW TO COME INTO THEIR LIFE I HAVE PRAYED FOR AN OVERFILLING OF THE HOLY GHOST, THE VERY SPIRIT OF GOD, IN YOUR LIVES AND THAT OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST WOULD STAND MIGHTILY IN YOU IN ALL POWER AND AUTHORITY; WORKING ALL SIGNS AND WONDERS TO HIS GLORY SO THAT NO FLESH WILL HAVE EXCUSE AT HIS RETURN AS TO WHY THEY DID NOT REPENT AT THE GREAT WORDS OF TRUTH HE SHALL SPEAK THROUGH YOU ALL AND THE MIGHTY WORKS THAT SHALL BEAR YOU ALL WITNESS AS HE WALKS FORTH IN YOU!!!!!!!!!!!!!! IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, IT IS DONE!!!!!!!!!!!! AMEN, AND AMEN, AND AMEN, AND AMEN!!!!!!!!!!!!!! ( Please consider that since the moment we receive the SEED of GOD, JESUS CHRIST, we have LIFE; for LIFE abides in HIM; so it is that as soon as an egg in the womb of a woman receives the seed of a man it comes to life!-of the flesh! IF YOU DO NOT WISH TO BE ABORTED BY CREATION BEFORE YOU GROW INTO THAT CHILD OF GOD THEN DO NOT ABORT YOUR CHILDREN ACCORDING TO THE FLESH; FOR IN SO DECLARING THAT A FERTILIZED EGG IN THE WOMB OF A WOMAN IS NOT ALIVE, YOU ARE STATING THAT WHEN ONE RECEIVES THE SEED OF GOD, JESUS CHRIST, THEY ARE NOT ALIVE EITHER! AND WE KNOW THAT IS A LIE STRAIGHT FROM HELL BECAUSE WE HAVE JUST READ IN NUMEROUS PLACES IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES THAT ONE COMES TO LIFE (BORN OF THE SPIRIT) AT THE VERY MOMENT THEY RECEIVE THE SEED OF GOD, JESUS CHRIST!!!!!!!!!! We shall read yet more. The Spirit of GOD cries out against such hypocrisy as in the Holy, LIFE GIVING, Name of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, condoning abortion, the murder of innocent little children! For HE cries out against the bloodshed of those eggs in the womb of creation that are murdered; even when anyone who receives JESUS CHRIST is killed by a child of the devil. (Jn 8:44, Gen4:10 and 1Jn3:5-12) Read Jn 3 and Acts 4:12 and realize that by receiving JESUS CHRIST is the only way to be born again by the SPIRIT OF GOD!!!!!!!!!!!!!! We all were dead as Col2-#3:4 and 1Cor15 point out, but the moment we received JESUS CHRIST we passed from death unto LIFE and so all who receive JESUS CHRIST participate in the First Resurrection!

Now to dissolve all confusion with regards to this matter and clinch Truth of this brief revelation, let us discuss the verses that have troubled so many. By Rev. 20:1-5, Lk 11:17-21,22, and Mt 12:25-29, we know that satan had to be bound in order for us to spoil his house (cast out lesser devils); otherwise, we would all still be in his control! How can he ascend out of the bottomless pit if he isn't already in it? (see Rev 17:8-11) But it's evident that he was indeed bound in the pit (until the fifth seal, the fifth angel) because at the time John received the revelation in 17:11, it reads- '...and the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth and is of the seven, and goes into perdition.' We know then that at that time he was not! (because he was bound!)(and in the pit!) IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR US TO SPOIL satan's house UNLESS JESUS CHRIST OVERCAME HIM AND BOUND HIM FIRST! (because we were all in satan's control -Eph. 2:1-3-) Some say, "Well if he was already bound, how come there is deception in the world today?" I can capture a general and his troops might still be free. But this is the true answer, 1Jn1-5, we can read of one spirit of error, one spirit of antichrist. This is how the eighth is of the seven; by his spirit of error! Even as the ONE SPIRIT OF GOD is in all the body of CHRIST; uniting us with one mind, one faith; the spirit of error is in the body of the dragon, the serpent, the beast, giving them one mind!(Just as the Spirit of Truth gives the testimony of JESUS CHRIST and is the Spirit of true prophecy(Jn 15:26, Rev19:10, 2Pet1:20,21); so the spirit of error causes all to worship satan and in the spirit of false prophecy, also called the false prophet) So just because the eighth head that ascends out of the pit hasn't appeared in the flesh yet, does not exclude his spirit of error from controlling his troops. JESUS CHRIST bodily reigns in Heaven and yet by His Spirit, He controls His troops sent into all the earth! So He reigns in Heaven above bodily and in the earth beneath by reigning in His body, the church. To prove that satan was bound, look at Rev 20:3. At the time he was bound he had a seal set on him, that he should deceive the nations no more till the thousand years are fulfilled. The last time we read of satan entering a man and that man was in Judas Iscariot, the son of perdition. Still,satan's spirit of error works in the children of disobedience according to Eph. 2:2. Yet because satan was indeed overcame and bound by our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Note: satan had a seal set upon

and when the fifth seal is opened we read an interesting statement. In Rev 6:9-11 when the souls of saints ask HOW LONG?... they are told to rest FOR A LITTLE SEASON until their brethren that should be killed as they were should be fulfilled. And notice that in Rev. 20:3 after the thousand years, satan is released for A LITTLE SEASON! Now notice the correlation between the fifth seal and the fifth angel. (The reason it is a little season is that just as we are here as seasons of light the wicked is here for a season of darkness and since it's only a time, times and dividing of time; it's referred to as a little season.)(Gen 1:14)(1 Thes 5:1-5) And so when the fifth angel sounds the bottomless pit is opened! And who comes out? Rev.9:1-11-21, Abaddon, the destroyer, Apollyon, one who makes desolate!(Is.14:16) Satan is clearly the ruler of the pit and all the demons, locusts, thereof!(Good-bye carnal interpretations!) Angels lead angels! So the locusts are the angels who kept not their first estate spoken of in the book of Judel and in chains in darkness, like satan, until the day of judgment.(See Jn 12:30,31) So being released they each appear in the earth(flesh) one at a time and they war against the angels who do keep their first estate, the ministering spirits sent into the earth.(Ps 104:4, Heb1:13,14, Rev12:7,11,17, Ps 103:20) That is how the falling away is revealed; for our LORD JESUS CHRIST must reign until HE has made all his enemies His footstool! Heaven is My Throne and the earth is my footstool...Is.66:1) So HE makes HIS enemies earth! That's why the wicked one and all of his demons must be revealed and appear in flesh before HE comes and that's why "Thes.2 and Ps 92:7 is written!

Now let's discuss the thrones spoken of in Rev 20:4. Remember Heaven is My Throne! So to ascend into Heaven is to sit in HIS Throne! How do we instantly ascend into HEAVEN, but by receiving HIM who reigns in that Throne?!(Rom10:6 and Lk17:20,21) When do we overcome? WHEN WE RECEIVE HIM WHO OVERCAME!!!!!!(1Jn5:4,5, and Rev3:21) When do we begin to reign but by receiving HIM who is reigning! INSTANTLY! AT THE MOMENT WE RECEIVE JESUS CHRIST ALL THIS OCCURS!!!!!! Let's go back to Rev. 20:4, And I saw thrones and they that sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them( see Jn16:8-11-15, In12:30,31 and 1Cor6): and I saw the souls (NOT BODIES) of them that were beheaded for the witness of JESUS, and for the WORD OF GOD, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with CHRIST a thousand years. Do you have any idea how many saints have already been beheaded, slain and martyred for the witness of JESUS?!( Rev6:9-11) The beast has existed since the beginning; as early as the existence of satan and even before pharaoh of egypt. (Rev 17:10 points out that by the time of John's revelation, 5 kings' (heads, mountains, kingdoms) had ALREADY FALLEN! Therefore the mark of the beast probably isn't some computerized mark (although I'll not exclude the physical manifestation of spiritual bondage), but it is probably a spiritual mark desecrating satan's demons, people unto himself; in the very same way we have the Seal, Name, of the LORD JESUS CHRIST written in our foreheads!(Rev 22:4, Rev7:4, Eph.1:13, Rev3:12) (this is why the right hand of those wearing the King's Ring (Seal) is placed upon the forehead of those who are baptized in the Name of the LORD JESUS CHRIST!)(the foreshadowing of this spiritual truth is found in Deut. 6:8) So all who receive the mark of JESUS CHRIST, have not the mark of the beast and being greatly despised by the world, have a most difficult time prospering in worldly wealth (which if the LORD sees fit to give them, they immediately give to the poor to HIS Glory) and hence are forbidden to buy and sell by the wicked because the wicked, who prosper in this world (Ps 73:12), fear any men of GOD coming into such power.(Ps 37) When we do not worship men (especially ungodly men) and creation, we are not worshipping the image of the beast. When we refuse to worship ourselves, we are refusing to worship after the likeness of satan. Even as we, the body of CHRIST, are the Image of GOD; so it is that the wicked are the image of the beast! and because we have the Seal/Name of JESUS CHRIST written in our foreheads, we DO NOT have the mark of the beast in our foreheads or in our hands! CHRIST is reigning right now in Heaven and in the earth! (Deut 4:39, 1 Cor 15:25, Rev 11:15, Mt 28:20, Rom 5:17, Rom15:12) (the trouble is many don't know it yet!-Hos4:6) But very soon all will!(Jer31:33,34, Ph 2:8-11) See Heb 1:13,14, Rev 11:15-17, 1Cor15:25,26,- the LAST ENEMY that shall be destroyed IS DEATH!!!!!! When is the whole manifestation of when death is destroyed?!( 1 Cor 15:42-51-58!)(It is a direct contradiction of Holy Scripture to teach that satan or any enemy will again arise after the Trumpet Sounds and our LORD JESUS CHRIST returns and we put on immortality and incorruptibility; at



which point death is destroyed!!!!!!! Death is swallowed up in Victory!!!!!!!  
So satan was already bound and the period of CHRIST'S Reign from the Beginning of  
the GOSPEL until the End is called a 'thousand' years. If one searches the origin  
of that word in the Greek, one will find it is not the word they use for the exact  
number, one thousand, but rather a word with a two-fold meaning. It means a symbolic  
'one thousand' as used in the equivalency, one day is as a thousand years and a  
thousand years is as a day, and it also means a numeric, one thousand, but not used  
with the same accuracy as their word for the actual number!(see Strong's Exhaustive  
Concordance) What we should note is that the word is used again in 2Peter3:8 to give  
that two-fold meaning!(The 7500 years from the BEGINNING to the END and, secondly,  
the symbolic 'millennial' reign!--Briefly the 7 days of creation = 7,000 years and  
yet there is an 8th day of the eighth head of the beast and the 8th principle man,  
as Noah(Michael-Daniel 12:1), who sounds the Trumpet after the previous 7 messengers  
have sounded theirs- see Revelation of the Seven Church Ages by William Marrion Branham)  
Hence there are 7500 years until Resurrection Day,(which is the Second Resurrection  
because all in CHRIST JESUS participate in the First Resurrection because HE IS THE  
RESURRECTION!) because our LORD was resurrected on the eighth day to show us when  
that bodily resurrection would occur. (The eighth day is the day of circumcision-  
to make known all the sons of GOD in Covenant with Him!( See Exposition on Ezekiel's  
Ch.1 and Ch.10 and Revelations by the Holy Ghost soon to be published in a Book to  
the Glory of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. All nations shall rush to grab the Book Inspired  
by Him for it is the final portion of meat (Eccl 11:2) given in due season.)) Let us  
continue with the thousand year reign! CHRIST MUST REIGN UNTIL HE HAS PLACED ALL  
HIS ENEMIES UNDER HIS FEET! (Made them earth; for the earth is His footstool) That is  
why the eighth head of the beast who goes into perdition-see Rev.17:8-11 and 2Thes2:1-3-8-17)  
MUST appear in the flesh before Christ's coming! Because JESUS CHRIST SHALL DESTROY HIM  
AT THE BRIGHTNESS OF HIS COMING AND ALSO AT THAT MOMENT THE LAST ENEMY, DEATH, SHALL  
BE DESTROYED; FOR WE SAINTS SHALL MEET HIM IN THE AIR AND PUT ON HIS IMMORTAL, INCORRUPT-  
IBLE, GLORIOUS IMAGE! HALLELUJAH! IT IS ONE MIGHTY EVENT WHEN OUR VICTORY GIVEN TO US  
BY THE GRACE OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST IS MADE OPENLY MANIFEST TO ALL!!!!!!! As such  
the 'thousand year' reign MUST come prior to the point when we saints put on immortality  
and the LAST enemy, death, is destroyed! (For as 1Cor15, Rev 10 points out that after  
the LAST trumpet sounds THEN COMES THE END AND TIME SHALL BE NO LONGER!!!!!!!) In Rev10:6  
it is written with the most powerful oath any can make that time should be no longer;  
so how can any teach that there will be a thousand year reign after our LORD JESUS  
CHRIST COMES!(For HE DESCENDS AT THE LAST TRUMPET-1Cor15:52-58) Here is the reason  
it is called a thousand year reign: from the time CHRIST appeared(the Beginning) to  
the time HE comes again(the End) is ONE DAY! Specifically, it is the 7th Great Day  
in which there are 7 days, 7 lights, 7stars, 7 horns, 7 seals, 7 thunders, 7 shepherds,  
7 angels, 7 vials, 7 messengers and these seven are ONE; for those are merely  
different words describing the samething. (see Isaiah 30:26 and Gen 1-2:4, Joshua 6  
and (1Thes4:16 & 1Cor15:52&Micah 5:5&2Peter3:5&Daniel 12:1&1Cor14:8, Jer.4:19-22, Rev12:7,17  
2Thes2:1-8, Num10:1-9, Mt24:21&Dan12:1-3, Rev 22:12), Ps 119:164, Ps12:6 &Ps66:10(Is40:8-  
we are HIS words for we are created in HIS Image and likeness and HE IS THE WORD) So  
you see how that the LORD made 7 days in ONE Day and that is why all those in CHRIST  
keep all the 7 day feasts and fulfill all the law; for since the law is spiritual (Rom7:14)  
It is impossible to fulfill the law without CHRIST! So HE had to come before any of  
the Spiritual Law could be kept as HE intended it to be kept!(because the carnal mind  
can not even understand the things of GOD so no one can keep HIS SPIRITUAL LAW UNTIL  
THEY ARE BORN OF HIS SPIRIT AND RECEIVE THE HOLY GHOST WHO WROTE THE WORDS OF GOD!-  
see 1Cor2:9-16, Rom8:5-9, 2Peter1:20,21, 2Tim3:16,17) So now we understand in Genesis  
why GOD who made the 7 days calls them the generations in the ONE DAY in which the  
LORD GOD (JESUS CHRIST) made the heavens and the earth. (Gen2:1-4, Jn 1:1-14, Col 1:16)  
Soon a Book will be out explaining all this in detail but I had to write briefly on  
this to explain how the thousand year reign is the First Resurrection that occurs  
during the 7th Great Day(as Enoch the 7th man was translated so Christ ordained that  
in the 7th Day would be the translation of the sons of GOD, the First Resurrection,  
OF SOULS) Since One Day is as a Thousand years it is during this Day that He is

completing His Thousand year reign and all who receive Christ participate in the First Resurrection and also His thousand year reign. At the End of that reign then the whole earth will be filled with His Glory and we shall reign FOREVER AND EVER as Rev11:15 points out! (See Dan.7:18) So the First Resurrection is NOT the bodily Resurrection at the End when CHRIST RETURNS, but, rather, ALL THOSE WHO RECEIVE JESUS CHRIST, WHO IS THE RESURRECTION!!!!!!!

The final confirmation of this is found in Ephesians 2:1-6! LOOK AT THAT WORDING!!!!!!!'And you has HE quickened (that word literally means made alive, RESURRECTED!) who were DEAD in trespasses and sins; wherein in time past you walked according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now works in the children of disobedience (remember how I write under inspiration that the one spirit of error is in all the children of disobedience even as the ONE SPIRIT OF TRUTH is in all them who LOVE THE LORD JESUS CHRIST) Verse 5-Even when we were DEAD (FIRST DEATH! IS EXISTING IN THIS CORRUPTIBLE BODY OF FLESH!) in sins, has quickened (RESURRECTED!) us together with CHRIST, (by Grace you are Saved!); AND HAS RAISED (PAST TENSE) US UP TOGETHER, AND MADE US SIT TOGETHER IN HEAVENLY PLACES (THRONES!!!!!!!!!!!!) IN CHRIST JESUS!

(Is66:1) \_\_\_\_\_

The Holy Scriptures explain all the dreams, visions, and revelations so well, that I know it is only by the deceiver that men have passed on so many lies that are just no where to be found in the Truth! What I've received by Grace is so Clear that at times I am awed that I have to write concerning such clearly apparent topics as what the First Resurrection really is. Yet forgive me; for I know that without the Grace of our LORD JESUS CHRIST it would be a mystery to me. I'm just angry that so many lies have been taught in HIS Name and that the pharisees today seem to be successfully deceiving so many. Now unto my loved ones who LOVE our LORD JESUS CHRIST, some of the greatest hurt comes from realizing that ones whom we love taught us lies in their ignorance, being not yet perfected; nor were they instructed to teach such topics by GOD else they would have taught us the TRUTH concerning them. You see the second death has no power over all who receive JESUS CHRIST; for by so doing they participate in the First Resurrection!(For HE is the Resurrection and the Life- John 11:25,26) and since by receiving HIM we overcame (1John 5:4,5, John 3, John 1:12, 1Peter1:23, Gal3:16) and hence our names are not blotted out of the Book of Life (Rev. 3:5) then we are not cast into the Lake of Fire which is the Second Death!(Rev20:15)

So you see in Rev. 20:5 it merely means that we were all dead; but all who receive CHRIST are made ALIVE (1Cor15:22,23,24) but the rest of the dead (those who do not receive JESUS CHRIST-1John5:12) won't be resurrected (unto damnation) until CHRIST Returns!(Daniel 12:1,2 and Rev. 22:12 & Rev 20:11-15) So you see the Last head of the beast appears at the End of the millenial reign when CHRIST is about to Return in all HIS Glory and destroy him, the son of perdition and the Last Enemy, death, once and for all!!!!!!!!!!!!After that, time shall be no longer!!!!!!!!!!!!(according to the oath of Rev 10:6) WHEN HE RETURNS IT SHALL BE ONE BRIGHT ETERNAL DAY WITH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST IN WHICH THERE SHALL BE NO MORE DARKNESS AT ALL!!!!!!!!!!!!TIME TO TAKE THE KINGDOM SAINTS!!!!!!!!!!!!(Dan 7:18 & Rev 11:15) Done by casting out and giving no more place to satan in you, heavens, and by realizing that GOD has made us kings and priests. (Comprehend the Power and Authority given us in the Name of JESUS CHRIST- ALL POWER IN HEAVEN AND EARTH!!!!!!!!!!!!) Then as CHRIST has dominion in your beings, you will truly begin to reign with HIM unto the END and for ALL ETERNITY!!!!!!!!!!!! The Holy Ghost shall expound further if you'll but confess your sins; humble yourself and ask HIM to teach you and that OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST would give you HIS Understanding of all things!!!!!!!!!!!!

In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, may you and all our Loved ones now be mightily Anointed with the HOLY GHOST; may all lies and the leaven of the pharisees now perish at the Fiery Presence of Truth.(Hebrews12:29&John14:6)(John8:31-36) May we all be filled to overflowing with GOD'S LOVE and ALL HIS FRUITS FOR ALL ETERNITY!!!!!!!!!!!! Amen, Amen, Amen, and Amen!!!!!!!!!!!!In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, Be Comforted, Strengthened, Blessed, Kept, Provided For, Taught, Guided, Healed, Delivered, Prospered, Multiplied, and Perfected. In Holy LOVE abide. Amen & Amen!! LOVE, Michael

# THE GREATEST NEWS OF ALL!!!!!!!

The telling of the gospel (GOOD NEWS) of JESUS the CHRIST does not end at His suffering or crucifixion. It doesn't even end at HIS RESURRECTION. He made a great PROMISE whereby we all could KNOW HIM and GOD as our heavenly FATHER and start partaking of his blessings right here and NOW! Many have heard it said, "Just believe and you'll be saved." And the GOOD NEWS has been diluted thereby. It's AWESOME KNOWING GOD! AND THE FACT THAT HE REALLY DOES LOVE US. HE WANTS AND HE KNOWS WHAT IS BEST FOR YOU AND ALL!

When we realize that HE truly LOVES us, we realize that we don't need drugs or any alcohol because GOD who created all feelings can make you much, much "higher" than any drug or drink. We realize we don't need to search for the right spouse or true friends because GOD who loves us and made us, knows us even better than we know ourselves! HE has the perfect spouse and good friends just waiting to be revealed to us! But most importantly, no matter where we're at even if the whole world was against us, we would have great comfort and peace and joy KNOWING GOD is with us!

It's nice to know that no one can perfect themselves, but must rely on HE who is perfect to make them like HIMSELF. So we just come unto the LORD as we are with a desire to stop doing the wrongs that have caused us and others all kinds of suffering. I can't imagine a prisoner in the world who would speak evil of the one who LOVED him so much that HE took his suffering, even our death penalty, on the cross so that all who receive HIS free gift would no longer be under the suffering and death penalty for their sins. It's like going before the judge and some one says, "Judge, I know he is guilty but I will do his time and take his penalty because I love him." Christ isn't weak! He's the Lord of the Universe and He overcame death, itself, to prove it!

Anyone who doesn't realize by now that the HOLY BIBLE is the Word of GOD hasn't read it all. But most of all they haven't done what is written in Acts 2:38 and Luke 11:13. These scriptures tell how to receive the HOLY GHOST, also known as the COMFORTER, also known as the SPIRIT of TRUTH, also known as the SPIRIT of CHRIST, also known as the HOLY SPIRIT, and also known as the SPIRIT of GOD. This ETERNAL SPIRIT of GOD was upon the prophets who wrote the HOLY BIBLE and was how they saw into the future and how they spoke and wrote, "Thus says the Lord..." The HOLY GHOST came upon JESUS, as HE gave us the example of being baptized after repentance, and gave HIM power to do miracles HE did and speak the words HE spoke. We have all been promised this very same SPIRIT who teaches all things, shows us things to come, let's us KNOW GOD, our FATHER, and JESUS CHRIST. They truly LOVE us and are with us from the moment we turn from our sins and ask forgiveness for our sins. OUR HEAVENLY PRIEST then cleanses us with the blood HE shed for our sins, and fills us with HIS HOLY SPIRIT to let us KNOW HIM. HE gives us power to boldly proclaim this great news of restored fellowship and divine favor, by grace, with GOD ALMIGHTY! The HOLY GHOST enables us to do the same and greater miracles than JESUS did while HE walked in the flesh. I can't imagine why anyone would want to continue to wander through this world hurting inside, looking for satisfaction, not knowing where they came from, why they exist, what's their purpose, where they're going, or why all things are the way they are, when they've clearly been told how they can KNOW GOD ALMIGHTY, beyond all doubt, and speak with HIM and HE with them!!!

I am a living witness that JESUS CHRIST is ALIVE and that HEAVEN and HELL are real! We don't have a choice about whether or not we continue to exist after we "die"! We're all going to either be with the LORD, rejoicing and in charge of HIS kingdom, or else in shame because we rejected HIM and HIS gift of SALVATION when we had the chance! Recently, I heard a man say, "I read the Bible and hell's that place of awful torment and if GOD is real I want to go to hell so I can torment all those politicians that are going to be down there." What he doesn't realize is that the inhabitants of hell won't be in charge of tormenting one another nor be able to. He doesn't have any idea of how awful spending eternity in shame and torment might be. The scriptures say that the saints have a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your (those of CHRIST'S) obedience is fulfilled. So if he wants revenge on those who refuse to repent of their sins and continue to oppress the poor and humble of heart, he needs to be among the obedient of our LORD JESUS CHRIST.

People say, "What about all those who didn't hear?" My reply to them is, "What about the egg in the womb of the woman that never gets fertilized by receiving the seed of a man?" Is it not cast out in the blood shed? So it is that all who receive the SEED of GOD, JESUS CHRIST, become born of the SPIRIT, an actual birth; differing from that of the flesh and is how they truly KNOW GOD as their heavenly FATHER. This is what JESUS was talking about in JOHN Ch.3 about being born again...of the SPIRIT! 1 Peter 1:23 says that was an incorruptible seed. That which is incorruptible does not perish, but all that is corruptible perishes. So become a child of GOD and your spirit will be incorruptible and bright and eternal.

Some were raised in "dead" churches, or hurt by hypocrites, but I remind them that JESUS rebuked the pharisees of HIS day (religious hypocrites) and that they shouldn't judge JESUS by the false prophets and traditions and hypocrisies of men. Let every man humble himself before GOD (for HIS eyes are on the humble and HE hears them, but rejects the proud) and ASK JESUS to come into their life and let them KNOW HIM, beyond all doubt!

I was an alcoholic and a drug addict; yet quite studious, and I was searching for a meaning or purpose for life. However, with all the cold-blooded, uncaring, greedy individuals, and all the depression and hatred all I could see was a good reason to die. I was suicidally depressed on and off for 12 years, but during that time, I heard someone say that they KNEW that heaven and hell were real and that JESUS CHRIST was the only way to heaven because HE was the only one who was worthy to suffer for our sins and take our death penalty on the cross. HE was the only one who raised HIMSELF bodily from the dead and appeared unto 500 or more eyewitnesses afterward. HE was the only one who promised to send the HOLY SPIRIT of GOD ALMIGHTY upon and into all who would turn from their sins and be baptized in HIS NAME. HE was the only one who said, "HE that believes on me, the works that I do he shall do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my FATHER." or who said, "The SPIRIT of the Lord is upon me, because HE has anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; HE has sent me to heal the broken hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, to preach the acceptable year of the Lord."

HE then went on to tell HIS disciples that it was expedient for HIM to go away so that the COMFORTER, the HOLY GHOST, could be sent unto them and all who turn from their sins and are baptized in the name of JESUS CHRIST for the remission of sins. HE arose so that HE could shed forth HIS SPIRIT as a mighty rain cloud that waters the whole earth. Truly, the GOOD NEWS doesn't end with just the AWESOME RESURRECTION so that anyone can call on HIM and because HE IS ALIVE, HE CAN ANSWER them; unlike the carved pieces of stone and wood that some pray to or the bones of dead men that others pray to. Christ even said that HE would manifest (show) HIMSELF to those that have and obey HIS commandments. I can truthfully say I've seen HIM on different occasions and that if you will DO what is written in Acts 2:38 you also will see HIM. The scriptures record, "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see GOD." Ask GOD to make your heart pure so that you can see HIM! Ask in the name of the LORD JESUS CHRIST! For, it is written, "If you shall ask anything in my name, I will do it. Ask not amiss, for, it is written, "You ask and receive not because you ask amiss to consume it up on your lusts". If you knew how truly AWESOME it is KNOWING GOD and how you can affect the whole world through good works and through prayer, you wouldn't wait to receive JESUS CHRIST as your personal LORD and SAVIOR! You wouldn't even wait another second because you'd realize you don't have to wait until you "die" to find out whether or not heaven or hell are real. You don't have to wait until you "die" to start partaking of the kingdom of GOD and talking with HIM and HE with you. You can start right NOW!

I'm not telling you this for money, or that anyone would think I'm "good" or that anyone would call me "crazy" or "Jesus freak" or anything. I'm not telling you this to "reform" you. It is written that if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature...and that is great news for those who have come to despise themselves and others because of sin. I'm telling you this for two reasons. One, because I love you and I truly KNOW, beyond all doubt, that heaven and hell are real and the pain of walking through this world without JESUS CHRIST in your life. I know hell is awful torment and heaven is Awesome Joy in fellowship with GOD and all HIS people. Two and foremost, because I LOVE THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, who daily fills me to overflowing with HIS LOVE, PEACE, JOY, WISDOM, PATIENCE, UNDERSTANDING, POWER, and that HE has commanded me to "PREACH THE GOSPEL..." which, by HIS grace, I shall do so more and more until the day comes for the woman to flee into the wilderness and for the stars to withdraw their shining.

Noah warned the inhabitants of the earth of the coming flood and to REPENT that they be spared, but they didn't listen. I pray you will not be unwise for the plagues upon the disobedient are getting worse day by day in a mighty final plea for all to turn from sin. I know that shortly the Fire shall come upon all those that stubbornly choose to exalt themselves against the LORD their GOD in rejecting HIS forgiveness and loving kindness found only in our LORD JESUS CHRIST. For these days are as the days of Noah and Lot. Repent and call upon JESUS CHRIST that you escape the Fire!

*It is my hope that this day you will realize that you have been called by the LORD our GOD out of darkness into HIS Glorious Light to become a bright and eternal child of HIS. May you not be counted among the rebellious who will suffer according to their own choice. They were told the way out of the fire, but they chose to remain and get burned by continuing in sin and defying the LORD of Glory. Rather, may you be counted among the wise and call upon the LIVING LORD JESUS CHRIST now and escape the plagues and the Fire that is coming upon all the earth. May you joyfully start your personal fellowship with your Heavenly FATHER who shall be with you from the moment you receive HIM and forevermore. HE will hear your prayers and answer them, teach you, guide you, heal you, comfort you, deliver you, provide for you and bless you all your days so long as you continue in the Way, the Truth, and the LIFE! Receive our LORD JESUS CHRIST as your personal LORD and SAVIOR NOW to your ETERNAL JOY! I guarantee you'll be more than glad that you did! May HE bless and keep you and your loved ones forever and ever in all peace, in all joy, in all love, in the HOLY Name of JESUS;*

**AMEN.**

COME HOME, MY CHILD, COME HOME

Have you known heartache and have you known pain?  
Have you known cruelty and grief on account of those greedy for gain?  
Have you been spit upon and thoroughly beat?  
Have you been robbed and scared to walk down the street?  
Have nightmares plagued you and rest seem to flee?  
Have you struggled and fought to just simply be?  
Have you known bullies and been called dirty names?  
Have you tried and tried to "succeed"? Are you sick of the games?  
Has Jack been your friend; Jack Daniels by name?  
Have drugs taken control or are others to blame?  
Have you felt wrung through the wringer; no strength to go on?  
As you clung to hope's fine thread, were you trampled upon?  
Have you gasped and groaned, under the crushing load?  
You just couldn't find strength to crawl down the road?  
Have you desired to lay down and die; no more tears left to bleed?  
Have you failed and failed again; no one helped in your time of need?  
Have you felt utterly rejected and not a friend in the world?  
Couldn't find a soul that cares? Has your thinking become dizzy and swirled?  
Have you hated perversions and abhorred lust?  
Have you despised materialism? Couldn't find one who was just?  
Have you felt cast aside; and felt anguish you thought no one else knew?  
Have you tried to give your love, but felt like the world vomitted you?  
Have you watched yourself change; no longer naive?  
Have you become hardened--"To Survive"--so cold-hearted people would have you believe?  
And did you see, in disgust, hatred, violence, oppression, and rage?  
All that made your guts wrench in this wicked age?  
Did you see the knife turn on you; what made you give in?  
What you once hated on the outside, did you now find within?  
In greater misery and torment than words can describe,  
Did you seek to escape through death's lying bribe?

"DEATH IS NOT THE WAY OUT! THERE IS ONLY ONE!!!!!!!!!!  
YOU'RE NOT OF THIS WORLD! JUST LIKE MY SON!!!!!!!!!!"

I've felt your suffering and I've known your shame--  
So COME to me and you'll never be the same!!!!!!!!!!

The world hated me too. I was scourged, beat and mocked.  
I was spit upon and degraded and in prison I was locked.  
My friends ran away and the world called me insane.  
None knew me then--THE LAMB THAT WAS SLAIN.

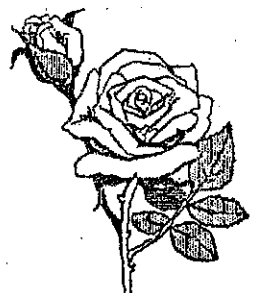
Now you know why you feel like you just don't belong.  
Now you know why you feel that you're all alone.  
Now know that your HEAVENLY FATHER LOVES YOU!!!!!!!!!!!!!!  
CALL OUT TO JESUS AND HE'LL HEAR FROM HIS THRONE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

He's watching you now and He knows all in your heart;  
So cast off your burden and cares and let His Healing Love start.  
Have you felt lost and forsaken? Are you wearied of your roam?  
I LOVE YOU, DEAR CHILD, so please come on Home...

Come Home, My Child, Come Home...

Written in the Name of and to the Glory of  
OUR LIVING LORD JESUS CHRIST  
Unto the last of His lost children.

OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST TRULY LOVES YOU!!!!!!!!!!!!!!



## *Keys of Understanding*

An oasis in the desert is one who loves in a world of hatred.

A son of GOD, that pleases his FATHER, is one who obeys Him and does His will, delightfully.

An island in the sea is one who shelters travelers sent by our LORD JESUS CHRIST.

A bright, shining star is one who speaks TRUTH amidst a world of lies.

An eagle that soars upon the wind is one who is led by the SPIRIT of GOD.

A mighty flaming fire are words of TRUTH; they devour all the lies of the enemy.

A refreshing rain cloud is one who speaks words of life, those of our LORD JESUS CHRIST.

A warrior, skilled with his weapon and undefeatable in battle, is one who knows how to use the word of GOD, even the sword of the Spirit and is clad in full armor, that is, they are clothed with CHRIST.

A high tower and great stronghold, which no enemy can penetrate or tear down, is our LORD JESUS CHRIST to those who trust in him.

A gentle breeze is a calm spirit and a tornado or hurricane displays anger.

A plague of fiery hailstones are the righteous to the wicked because the HOLY GHOST that is in and upon us reproves the world of sin and judge the prince of this whorish world.

A ship that is destroyed is one who gives up faith in our LORD JESUS CHRIST.

A star that falls from heaven is one who heeds the teacher of lies and rejects TRUTH.

A creature that is in the sea and dies is one that rejects JESUS CHRIST.

A tree that is burned is one that fails to produce fruit to the glory of GOD.

A fountain of wormwood is one that spews forth bad judgment, calling that which is good, evil, and that which is evil, good. A river of wormwood are those who give heed to the many false teachings and poison others with them as well.

An arrow of lightning is one sent forth in the power of GOD; he thunders as he speaks.

A candle or lamp of the LORD is one who glorifies HIM, the FATHER of holy spirits.

An angle of LIGHT is one who excels in strength, heeds the voice of the LORD our GOD and keeps HIS commands. An archangel ministers to angels; the heirs of SALVATION.

A stone of fire is a star, even a son of GOD; precious gems in the CROWN of the KING.

A jasper and sardine stone, with the appearance of fire round about within it, is the earth beheld from the throne of GOD, which is Heaven.

A golden cup is one who is purged; tried by fire; hammered into shape and then is fit for the KING'S table. The LORD, Himself, fills us with whatsoever HE wishes to pour out upon HIS creation.

A wise masterbuilder is one who brings you living stones, and places you in the TEMPLE of GOD upon the perfect foundation of our LORD JESUS CHRIST and HIS Apostles.

An eye of the LORD is a flame of fire, a ministering spirit of GOD MOST HIGH. Wheresoever their heavenly tabernacle goes in heaven, so too their eye moves in the earth. The manifestation of the war between Michael and his angels and the dragon and his angels is SEEN in the earth! Notice how they both appear in flesh and blood in these last days.

A word of the LORD is a child of GOD; in receiving them you receive HIM and are saved. All His children have been tried in this furnace called earth over a period of SEVEN DAYS. The heads of the beast represented the evenings and the Seven Spirits of GOD represented the seven mornings when they appeared in flesh and blood. In the sight of the majority of those now upon the earth shall the eighth head of the beast and the eighth principle man, who is as Noah, now arise. These show the seven times of tribulation and the seven days of separation for the woman who gave birth to the man child are come to an end. BEHOLD! Resurrection Morning is at Hand! And the Day of Circumcision, the Manifestation of the Sons of GOD and the End of this time of darkness! Truly, The GREAT and TERRIBLE DAY of the LORD is at HAND!!!!!!!

A savior out of ZION is one who leads all to THE SAVIOR, OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST.

A cake of bread are those who are grains of wheat that have been ground into flour and mixed with the oil from above, even the HOLY GHOST, the Anointing of GOD and they are not baked with the ungodly teachings of the deceivers, but they are baked without leaven here in the earth. Now you should also understand what cakes of raisins and dates represent.

And Manna rained from heaven are the disciples of the Living LORD JESUS CHRIST, for they are all part of that One Bread of Life.

Now read all the Holy Scriptures and you will find that men are referred to as all manner of trees, herbs, beasts, clouds, stars, lights, candles, lamps, lightnings, mountains, hills, valleys, arrows, words, worms, dragons, ships, gates, stones, houses, tents, gods, souls, spirits, angels, troops, merchants, prophets, eyes, gems, for our FATHER has written in His Word the answers to all mysteries. HE teaches us!!! (John 14:26)

# Similitudes

As the snow falls from heaven above are HIS children. They are sent by the LORD our GOD. By CHRIST in them, they cleanse the earth of all impurities. As the snows return to heaven when the sun rises, so shall the children of the MOST HIGH when the SON appears. The Day of the LORD is at hand!!!!!!

Behold the mountains, places of refuge for GOD'S creatures. The higher you go, the purer the air and the fresher the water. As the rivers flow so do the children of the LORD JESUS CHRIST. They give refreshing drink to thirsty souls, even words of LOVE and ETERNAL LIFE. As a mountain that shelters and provides good food and drink is preferred to one that is desolate and barren, so seek refuge in the LORD JESUS CHRIST and to be taught by HIM. You can easily discern those who have climbed high on HIS MOUNTAIN for their words are life indeed and their works are of LOVE and done by our heavenly FATHER in them.

As a flower blooms in due season, so each of the children of GOD blossoms at their time appointed. There are those who are as honey bees that when they behold a flower in bloom immediately come and partake thereof. They listen to that messenger from GOD and meditate on the wonderful words of life. Then they go and feed others with the sweetness of what they learned, which is as honey to the listeners.

As a scroll in the hand of the King, sealed with HIS seal, is one who is sent to proclaim tidings from above. At the time appointed, the King breaks the seal and the contents of the scroll is made known. Those who listen hear thunder as the messenger speaks the words GOD has sent him to speak.

As blasts of trumpets sound to alert the people, gather troops, or announce royalty are the voices of those soldiers of CHRIST that tell HIS people what HE has given and commanded them to speak. It is quite clear they are true for the LORD HIMSELF brings to pass whatsoever they say to show all that those indeed are HIS troops and messengers. BEHOLD! THE LORD OF GLORY RETURNS!!!!!!!

As an egg in the womb of a woman is not born of flesh until the seed of man fertilizes it; so it is that until a person receives the SEED of GOD, JESUS CHRIST, they are not born of the SPIRIT. For all are born of corruptible seed, that of the flesh, and that which is corruptible perishes. However, those who receive JESUS CHRIST are born of incorruptible SEED and for this reason never perish. Those who receive HIM truly KNOW GOD MOST HIGH as FATHER.

# WISDOM, TRUTH, LOVE

*I, the observer, looked and watched to see what I could see.*

*I, the listener, was silent and gave ear to hear what I could hear.*

*I saw a multitude coming and going; I heard them speak without saying much at all.*

*Suddenly, I beheld two in conversation, one speaking; the other listening.*

*I heard the one say to the other, "In my travels, in journeying far and wide, I found one thing most needful to survive. And this, my FRIEND, I say to you that:*

*LOVE gives LIFE and it ends all strife, feeds the hungry and clothes the poor;*

*LOVE comforts the broken-hearted, lifts up those cast down, and ever builds HOPE;*

*LOVE continually increases FAITH, provides STRENGTH, and endures all hardships;*

*LOVE disarms hatred, heals the sick, and though a person have food, shelter, and all manner of material things, if they have not LOVE, they are in torment and seeking death. For truly, my FRIEND, no one can LIVE without LOVE."*

*And I saw the other shed tears and reply, "My FRIEND, IT IS SO. I longed for LOVE and could not find until I met one that shines. He told me that in order to give, first one must receive and have that which he wishes to give. He then spoke of ONE, who LOVED me and all so much, that HE took our sorrows, illnesses, pains, worries, guilt and even our death penalty for breaking HIS LAW. HE stated that because HIS LAW was written upon our hearts that we all had heartache and guilt for our hearts knew we had transgressed. Yet, HE told me that this ONE, who LOVED me so much, paid the price for breaking HIS LAW because HIS LOVE for us all is true. HE said that I could be filled with LOVE, without end, if I would receive HIM who is LOVE without end. If I received this ONE then HE would LIVE in me and I would be taught by HIM and KNOW HIM. He continued; that upon being filled with LOVE, I would JOY in giving LOVE to all. I did receive the ONE of whom He spoke and found His words true. I could never cease to describe the exceeding greatness of HIM and HIS abounding, endless LOVE within me. There is no greater JOY than being filled with HIM who gives HIS LOVE and endless LIFE to all. Sadly, there are those who die without LOVE; not because HE was not given to them, but because they would not receive. How I wish all would see the WISDOM of LOVE, for if one puts away LOVE then one is surrounded by hatred. So you see, those who reject HIM have created their own torment. Oh, my FRIEND, truly LOVE endures long after hatred has killed itself off. Let us LOVE HIM and one another and give LOVE to all. He is like a GEM MOST PRECIOUS and only those who have received HIM know LOVE'S value. There will be those who see our JOY and esteem HIM; who has filled us with HIMSELF, LOVE, and receive HIM."*

*I, observer and listener, saw and heard WISDOM and TRUTH. I entered THEIR LOVING EMBRACE. Watch! observers; hear! listeners, I was silent; Behold!, I speak, GOD gives all LOVE none can drain; only those who receive will remain!*

*Our LORD JESUS CHRIST is that  
LOVE!!!*



Some Prophecies of the Messiah (the Anointed One, Holy One, Savior)	How these Prophecies were fulfilled by our LORD JESUS CHRIST
Isaiah 53, 50:6	Matt. 26:59-28:20
Zech. 11:12-13	Matt. 26:15, 27:1-10
Psalms 16:10, 49:15	Acts 2:27-31
Psalms 49:15	Mark 16:6, 7
Psalms 39:19	John 15:24
Zech. 12:10	John 20:27
Psalms 109:4	Luke 23:34
Psalms 22:7, 22:17, 22:1	Lk 23:35, Mt 27:35, 36
Psalms 34:20	John 19:32
Psalms 68:18	Mk 16:19, Eph 4:8

\*\*All these prophecies were given 500-1000 years before JESUS CHRIST came into the earth in flesh and blood. The chances of one man fulfilling all the prophecies of the Messiah are one in a googolplex. GOD, who declared The MESSIAH from the beginning, gave hundreds, even thousands of prophecies of the One, who would be the Savior of all who would receive Him, so that when the one came, who fulfilled all of those prophecies, there would be no doubt that, indeed, HE was the Messiah.

JESUS CHRIST IS THAT ONE??????????

## THE DOCTRINE OF BAPTISMS

I greet you all in the Holy, Omnipotent Name of our LORD and SAVIOUR; our REDEEMER and TEACHER, the LORD JESUS CHRIST. May all who read be wrought upon by the mighty hand of GOD and may HE create in each of us perfectly Faithful and True hearts that not only perfectly believes His every Word and Promise unto us but that always obeys Him and demonstrates the mighty, loving works of His Holy Spirit within and upon and all around us. Amen.

Though we read of one Baptism in Eph 4:3-6, we know of baptisms within this One baptism; even as we all have our being in the LORD JESUS CHRIST. (Acts 17:27-30) We know that the One Baptism is to be in CHRIST JESUS our LORD for all the baptisms the Holy Scriptures discuss ultimately lead to or demonstrate this Truth. Though there are other baptisms (and the HOLY GHOST gives Wisdom and instruction concerning the many baptisms that demonstrate the One), I will discuss but three and the forth by the grace of the Holy Ghost will also be revealed. The doctrine of baptisms is mentioned in Heb 6:1-3; yet I a yearning to let the body of CHRIST know just what these baptisms are and they are found in the Holy Scriptures. The three baptisms we will be discussing are the ones most prominently demonstrated and repeated throughout all the Holy Scriptures and generations of men. These are known as the Baptism of Repentance, the Baptism of the Holy Ghost and the Baptism of Fire. (Acts 19:4, Lu 3:16, Mt 3:11)

The Baptism of Repentance is <sup>of</sup> great importance and should not be overlooked by any who would enter in and partake of the Kingdom of GOD. It is a foundational baptism in the Faith of JESUS CHRIST and if at all possible should be done as soon as one repents and calls upon the Living LORD JESUS CHRIST to save them. It is the first fruits of repentance from dead works. (The first act of obedience to GOD after turning from sin and the devil.) Everyone, except for those who receive JESUS CHRIST an instant before their breath returns to the LORD who gave it and their body to the dust from which it came, should be baptised with the baptism of repentance as soon as they believe on the LORD JESUS CHRIST. This baptism is performed by a man of GOD, who bears the seal of the LORD JESUS CHRIST; filled with the Holy Ghost by immersing the repentant sinner and believer of the Gospel in water. The man of GOD should place His right hand, the hand of power and authority and salvation, and that bears the seal of JESUS CHRIST, upon the forehead of the repentant sinner (for) this is where they are sealed and have the Name of JESUS CHRIST written and are thusly marked of GOD and the Anointing is always poured over the head and covers to the bottom of the feet) and while in the water, the man of GOD should say thusly, "As you have turned from sin and to JESUS CHRIST, so now you shall pass from death unto life and you shall now be baptised into the death of JESUS CHRIST and when you arise, you shall come up in newness of LIFE and the HOLY GHOST shall come upon

you and fill you, guide, comfort, strengthen, teach and empower you and HE shall abide with you forever; according to the Word of GOD and the promise of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. I hereby baptise you in the Name of the FATHER, the Name of the SON, the Name of the HOLY GHOST; which Name is JESUS CHRIST." And then shall the man of GOD immerse the new believer and blessed child of GOD under water completely and shall lift him up and there shall be an outpouring of the HOLY GHOST such as has never been upon all who obey the words of this prophecy. They shall go forth not fearing man or death and they shall speak the Word of GOD with all boldness and in great power shall they witness of the Resurrection and the Life of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Now all that is needful is sufficient water to baptise, one filled with the Holy Ghost and one who has repented of their sins and desires to obey GOD. The right hand need be placed upon the forehead and the baptism need be done in the Name of JESUS CHRIST. The dead is buried; so also is the repentant sinner to be immersed and not just sprinkled. Since water baptism is the baptism of repentance, it is needful for only those who have repented and babies who have no thought of sin nor conscience toward GOD of having disobeyed HIM need not be baptised, lest you despise the Grace of GOD who said suffer the little children to come unto me; for of such is the Kingdom of GOD. Let the repentant sinner be baptised with the baptism of repentance from dead works but to baptise babies is to say they are guilty of sin before GOD and must repent. Therefore do not error my brethren but let any who acknowledges they have sinned and desire to sin no more but to obey GOD, these baptise in the Name of JESUS CHRIST. It is an act of faith and obedience toward GOD and must be done willingly by the recipient of GOD'S Saving Grace. As no one can be baptised for another; neither can any be forced to repent; neither can a parent take his or her child and baptise that child and think that child has fulfilled GOD'S command to repent and be baptised in His Name. You defy the commands of GOD and are in fact believing your child is condemned by baptising your babies; for the baptism of repentance from dead works is only needed by those who have committed dead works and by baptising your babies you are saying GOD condemns these little ones to hell from the womb. GOD forbid. Now then I have declared unto you the Truth of the Baptism of Repentance as I have heard and seen and been taught of GOD and as any may read in the following books, chapters and verses:

Mt 3:1-17, Mk 1:1-11, Lu 3:1-23, Joh 1:1-38, Lu 7:29,30, Joh 4:1,2, Mt 21:25-27, Mr 11:30-32, Mrk 16:15,16, Lu 20:4,5, Acts 1:1-5-8-22, Acts 10:37-48, Acts 13:23,24-26, Acts 18:25-28, Acts 19:1-3,4-6, Rom 6:3,4, 1 Cor 10:1,2, Col 2:12, Acts 8:12-40, Acts 22:16, Rev 7:3, Lu 15:22, Deut 6:8, Rev 22:4, 1 Nephi 10:7-10, 1 Nephi 20:1, 2 Nephi 9:23,24, Acts 2:38,39, Acts 4:12, 2 Nephi 31:4-21, 3 Nephi 26:17, Mosiah 18: 8-16, 3 Nephi 11:26, 3 Nephi 19:11-13, 3 Nephi 18:16, Mosiah 21:35, Alma 5:62, Alma 9:27, Alma 32:16, Hel 5:19, 3 Nephi 7:24,25, 3 Nephi 11:21-41, 3 Nephi 18:5-30, 3 Nephi 19:11-13, 3 Nephi 21:6,

3 Nephi 26:17, 3 Nephi 27:16, Mormon 7:10, Mormon 9:29, Moroni 8:1-25-30, 2 Clement 3, and in the writings of the Holy Ghost through Clement you shall also find instruction against the error of baptising babies) Therefore, as our LORD JESUS CHRIST gave us example and commandment, so let all who love Him obey and Repent and be baptised in His Name by immersion in water and by the Power of GOD you shall pass from death unto LIFE and be transformed into His Glorious Image and abide with Him in Righteousness, Peace and Joy; in Love forevermore. Amen.

Now let us consider and understand more perfectly the baptism of the Holy Ghost. John baptised with water and this is called the baptism of Repentance and he bore witness that JESUS CHRIST would baptise his people with the Holy Ghost and with Fire. Therefore know that the baptism of the Holy Ghost is not only scriptural but is done by the LORD JESUS CHRIST who changes not and ever lives to make intercession in our behalf. (John 3:22-36, John 1:33, Mt 3:11, Mr 1:8, Lu 3:16, Acts 1:5) It is quite scriptural for one to believe in a GOD and in the fact that JESUS CHRIST appeared in flesh in blood and still not be filled with the Holy Ghost and actually know JESUS CHRIST according to the Spirit and not just a belief or mental assent to a record or testimony. I say unto you this day, you believe in GOD and you believe in JESUS CHRIST, believe also in the HOLY GHOST. As John was not the water but baptised with the water; so also JESUS CHRIST baptises with the Holy Ghost and as John stood in the water so also the form of JESUS CHRIST in the HOLY GHOST, the very SPIRIT of GOD. Now in Acts we read of many who believed on JESUS CHRIST through the witness of GOD through John the Baptist and yet had not heard of the HOLY GHOST and these were believers in GOD and JESUS CHRIST and this event followed the Day of Pentecost. (Acts 19) The baptism of repentance (water baptism/John's baptism) is clearly different from the baptism of the HOLY GHOST. JESUS CHRIST is our High Priest forever and as the priests of old took oil and anointed the prophets and servants of GOD; know that our High Priest takes the Holy Oil, the Holy Ghost and anoints His people. (Heb 6-10:24, 1 Joh 2:27, 1 Sam 12, 1 Sam 10, Ex 30, Ex 35, Lev 14, Lev 21:10-12, Ps 89:20, Ps 92:10, Ps 104:15, Ps 141:5, Eze 16, Rev 6:6) Behold the difference of the two baptisms; one is into CHRIST'S death and in that one the sinner lies down and is buried under water and the other CHRIST'S Life is poured out from above the very Anointing Oil, the Holy Ghost, comes from above and immerses the believer in CHRIST'S SPIRIT which is Life! (Joel 2, Acts 2, John 14:26, John 15:26, John 6:63, Rom 8:2-10, 2 Co 3:6, Col 3:3,4, 1 Joh 5, Rev 11:11) These two different baptisms were demonstrated when Israel went down into the Red Sea or Sea of Reeds and then the Cloud of the LORD came down upon them. (1 Cor 10:1,2) Likewise, when JESUS was baptised, he went down into the water and then the Holy Ghost came down from Above in the form of a dove. Even in the prophecy of the baptism of the Holy Ghost upon the people, GOD says HE would pour out His Spirit upon us. (Joel 2, Acts 2) In John 15:26 it is recorded

that the Holy Ghost proceeds forth from the FATHER. We Know that GOD is Above all, (Jas 1:17, Ps 57, Ps 95:3, Ps 97:9, Ps 99:2 Ps 108:4,5, Ps 113:4, Job 31:2,28, Eph 4:1-6-10) and so the Holy Ghost, being the chiefest gift of GOD unto His people (Lu 11:11-13, Acts 2:38,39) definitely is poured out upon<sup>us</sup> from the Highest Height of Heaven. The waters of death we emerge from are to cleanse us from sin and the baptism of repentance from dead works is to prepare the way of JESUS CHRIST and the baptism of the HOLY GHOST. Neither baptism should be taken lightly and without which none can know the Kingdom of GOD. (Rom 10:6, Rom 8:9-16, Romans 14:17, Lu 17:20,21) I know that upon the earth there are those that have heard of GOD and have heard of JESUS CHRIST and have even been baptised with the baptism of repentance but have not heard of the HOLY GHOST. I say unto such fulfill you what is written in Acts 2:38 and GOD shall grant unto you the PROMISE of the Holy Ghost. Let all such as truly repent and are baptised in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, ask of GOD to receive the HOLY GHOST and let them KNOW beyond all doubt that they have received the baptism of the HOLY GHOST. (Lu 11:13) Expect of GOD to fulfill His Promise to you if you have truly obeyed Him and have turned from every wicked way and desire never to sin again. (HE is Faithful and True and CANNOT lie!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Heb 6:18, Rev 19:11, Rev 3:14, Rev 21:5, Rev 22:6) If you have repented and been baptised in the Name of JESUS CHRIST yet have not yet been baptised with the HOLY GHOST, then humble yourselves now before the Temple of GOD (under Heaven, wherever you are at-go into your own chambers or with other saints who wish to be baptised with the Holy Ghost or have already been and wish a fresh anointing) and upon your knees confess all your sins and obtain forgiveness and cleansing, may also the Spirit of Repentance come mightily upon you and turn you from the desire to sin altogether, then remind GOD of His PROMISE and that you have obeyed the conditions to receive that promise. Ask Him to be merciful unto you and look down upon you and pour out HIS SPIRIT upon you without measure so that you can KNOW HIM and serve Him perfectly amidst the nations. Maintain this prayer, desiring to have the Holy Ghost poured out upon you until you are indeed filled with the Holy Ghost who shall cause you to rejoice with Joy unspeakable and give you all boldness to witness to the Glory of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. You will also have peace for you will KNOW the LORD JESUS CHRIST and that HIS SPIRIT that can do all things lives inside you; no longer will you only believe in GOD and JESUS CHRIST, YOU WILL KNOW HIM AND WALK WITH HIM AND TALK WITH HIM IN POWER!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!! This Promise of the Holy Ghost and that JESUS CHRIST would baptise with Him is not reserved for the "spiritually elite" or any one in particular but is PROMISED TO ALL WHO SHALL REPENT OF THEIR SINS AND ARE BAPTISED IN THE NAME OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. (Acts 2:16-39-47) There are those who are ordained as a few of the prophets of old to lay hands upon repentant sinners and pour out oil, the Holy Ghost, upon them. (1 Sam 10, 1 Sam 16, Acts 8:14-17, 18-24)

By this we know that people can indeed believe in JESUS CHRIST and have been baptised in His Name yet still have not received the baptism of the Holy Ghost. (Read all of Acts and see how GOD pours out His Holy Spirit; for HE changes not!) Now then, by the grace of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, I know that I have this power and authority conferred upon me by our LORD JESUS CHRIST and all who will faithfully obey our LORD JESUS CHRIST; laying down their own will and desires daily to do only His shall also have this power conferred upon them. Another I know by name is Billy Graham and David Wilkerson, beside them I know others also that are not so well known of present but shall shortly be known by all. Many men coming out of prison and other despised places of the world also have been given this authority; for they have given up all to serve the LORD JESUS CHRIST. A man whom this generation shall know as one who expounds Truth and is yet humble is Ron Bedore, and he shall be able also to do whatsoever thing is good and pleasing unto the LORD JESUS CHRIST, so long as he believes and obeys. But this I declare unto you all by the Word of GOD and of Faith which has been preached since the foundation of the world, that if you shall humble yourselves before the LORD our GOD, our LORD AND SAVIOUR AND HIGH PRIEST FOREVER, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, and shall cry out to Him with all your heart; longing to be changed from a corruptible and sinful creature into a holy and incorruptible one; longing to turn from every wicked way and to sin no more; longing to KNOW GOD ALMIGHTY AND OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST PERSONALLY; if you shall prostrate yourselves and kneel before Him with these longings presently in your heart and Cry out mightily of one accord and one Voice, then shall you also ask with a broken spirit and a contrite heart for the Holy Ghost to be poured out upon you, then KNOW if you will now do this and lay everything else aside for this which is MOST IMPORTANT, I tell you SURELY shall the darkness part from over your heads and HEAVEN shall be opened up and GREAT LIGHT shall shine forth and the storehouses shall be opened unto you; the windows and doors that are to the rooms of the treasures of the LORD our GOD, and the HOLY GHOST shall be poured out upon you in Great Power and Authority. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, the SPIRIT of LOVE, the SPIRIT of TRUTH, the SPIRIT of FAITH, the SPIRIT of JOY, the SPIRIT of HOPE, the SPIRIT of POWER, the SPIRIT of RIGHTEOUSNESS AND HOLINESS, the SPIRIT of FORESIGHT, the SPIRIT of WISDOM, the SPIRIT of UNDERSTANDING and EVERY GOOD GIFT will be poured out upon you so abundantly that you will not be able to keep the GOSPEL of JESUS CHRIST unto yourselves, but you shall go forth with a boldness this world has never seen caring nothing for your own lives but for the salvation of others only. You will not desire to get gain off of the gifts of GOD for freely you received them and freely HE commands you to give them. If you will but do this one thing, CRY OUT TO BE BAPTISED WITH THE HOLY GHOST, then GOD will bring to pass the rest and you shall be greatly blessed and multiplied and our LORD JESUS CHRIST shall add the last of the saints unto the Church;

and you shall yet behold a great and mighty harvest of souls unto the Glory of our LORD JESUS CHRIST such as never been since the Beginning of the world; for the time is come for all things to be fulfilled. Rejoice you saints, you heavens of heavens, for the LORD our GOD, the LORD of Hosts, our LORD JESUS CHRIST, has given us the Victory and you shall yet see the desire of your souls for the salvation of the nations fulfilled and an End to all wickedness forever. Amen!!!! and Amen!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Know all you children of His that if you will obey the HOLY GHOST in you now you will behold the LORD bearing you witness with the greater works of these last days and many who had called themselves Christians but were not, will become ones in Truth as they behold GOD working with you as you preach the GOSPEL of JESUS CHRIST!!!!!!!!!!

Labor Now as never before and it first start with prayer and to be baptised with the Holy Ghost. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, may now the HOLY GHOST come upon any who is reading this and convict them of sin, righteousness and judgment (John 16:9-13) and empower them(Acts 1:8) and show them things to come (John 16:13) and cause them to truly prophesy (Acts 2:16,17, Numbers 12:6, John 14:21, Rev 19:10, 1 Cor 14:30,31) and may HE in you draw all men as never before and testify of Himself in great power with all signs and wonders following as never before. (John 14:12, Mt 28:18-20, Mrk 16:15-18 Mk 16:15-20, John 15:26, Acts: (all)) Amen and Amen!!!!

Beside all these places that the baptism of the Holy Ghost is mentioned you will also find the topic discussed thoroughly in the epistles of the early apostles, prophets, disciples of our LORD JESUS CHRIST in "The Lost Books of the Bible" and in the "Book of Mormon". (Judge not before you hear a matter and speak evil of nothing you do not know for this is not the work of GOD but of the devil to accuse and slander the brethren and to slander works in ignorance. Blessed is he who does not answer a matter before he hears it. (Pr 18:13) Blessed also are those who do not write or speak evil of what they know nothing about. Many have blasphemed and slandered JESUS CHRIST, but this does not change who he is. There is no work of GOD that is evil and encourages disobedience to him but these are the works of the devil! likewise there is no work of the devil that is good and encourages obedience toward GOD and bears testimony of JESUS CHRIST! Whatsoever bears the testimony of JESUS CHRIST and encourages obedience to GOD IS OF GOD; whatsoever does not bear testimony of JESUS CHRIST and encourages disobedience toward GOD is not of GOD! As surely as the sun rises every morning, and the flowers are yet blooming and babies are yet being born, and things are yet coming into manifestation; are also the things GOD has spoken and written made apparent, each work in due season!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Say not in your heart that GOD has ceased to work or to speak when every day you behold things you knew not the day before!!!!!!!!!!!!!!If JESUS CHRIST truly lives in you, DO NOT MAKE HIM TO BE A DUMB IDOL THAT CANNOT SEE, HEAR, SPEAK OR WORK! HE IS ALIVE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

and anyone who has been baptised with the Holy Ghost knows this; for they communicate with GOD at all times and HE ever guides them and tells them what to do and shows them how to do it. (John 5:21, John 14-17, 1 Joh 1-5, Gal 5, Rom 8) Many things has our LORD JESUS CHRIST desired to tell His people, but until now they have been dull of hearing. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST let all the ears of all His people now be opened to hear His Voice and His voice alone clearly and be given hearts of obedience to His Voice; for the Holy Ghost yet speaks!!!!!!!!!!!!!! (Heb. 13:8, 2Pe 1:20,21, Acts:all, John: all) In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, let all the false traditions and doctrines of men now cease and in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, satan and all you devils are bound and you are commanded to depart from the body of Christ and to cause no more divisions among the saints!!!!!!!!!!!!!! In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, let GOD bring again Zion and cause us now all to see eye to eye and be of one Heart, of One Mind, of One Faith in the Holy Unity of the SPIRIT. Amen and according to His prophecies over His people for good, Amen and Amen.... I thank you O LORD Holy and True that you have not revealed these things to the wise and prudent, but unto babes and the humble of heart!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Amen. HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Amen. The teachings of JESUS CHRIST are not in word only, but in POWER; therefore KNOW that it is HE who bears witness of the TRUTH with HIS GOOD, MIGHTY, AND MIRACULOUS WORKS!!!!!!!!!!!!!! THE DEVIL CAN NOT DO ANY OF CHRIST'S GOOD WORKS; for that which is evil does not do good and neither does that which is good commit evil!! It is as easy to tell those who come from GOD from those who come from the devil and likewise what writings come from GOD and which come from the devil, as from the day and night! Every GOOD GIFT COMES FROM ABOVE and every wicked work from below!!!!!!!!!! Be not deceived into calling that which is evil, good, and that which is good, evil. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, now all the saints shall receive His discernment to know which things are of GOD and which are not and may we also behold all things and speak and do all things as does our LORD JESUS CHRIST at all times. Amen and Amen!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Blessed are all those who trust in our LORD JESUS CHRIST at all times and keep the Faith at all times no matter how dark and trying the times may get. A saint considers it an honor to suffer for the sake of the GOSPEL and our LORD JESUS CHRIST and they love not their lives unto the death. (As a watchman in Israel, I have hereby warned you and told you how to prepare for what is to come.) SEEK THE BAPTISM OF THE HOLY GHOST NOW AND HE SHALL SHOW YOU AND PREPARE YOU AND STRENGTHEN YOU TO BE FAITHFUL IN THESE DAYS BEFORE THE GLORIOUS RETURN OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. OBEY HIM NOW; FOR THE DAYS ARE VERY SHORT INDEED!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Now learn more perfectly also concerning the baptism by Fire. Fire ever serves a two-fold purpose and is made evident many times in the Holy Scriptures. Our GOD is an all-consuming Fire. (Heb 12:29) Notice how HE lead Israel by a pillar of Fire by night and yet it was this same pillar of fire that held the enemies of the Israelites, the egyptians, from coming against GOD'S people. So the FIRE of GOD serves as both



Light, warmth, Guidance and as a devourer of wicked works! The Fire of GOD kindles the spirits of men(lights their candles, causes the oil in the lamp to burn brightly- Prov. 20:27, Ps 104:4, Jas 1:17, Mt. 5:14,15, Mt 25:1-13, Lk 11:33-36, Num 8:2,3, Is 24:14,15, Rev 4:5, Lk 12:35, Job 29:3, Eph 5:8, 1 Th 5:5, Joh 3:15-21, Eze 1:13, Zec 4:2, Rev 1:20) and it destroys and consumes all wickedness. (1 Cor3:11-15,Mt 7:15-19, Lev 20:14, Lk 12:49, Jer 4:4, Is 66:15-24 Isa 9:5-19, Is 10:16,17, Ps 97:3, Ps 89:46, Ps 21:9, Eze 28:18, Rev 20:9-15, Rev 21:8, Rev 18:8) It is this very same baptism in Fire that purges and purifies the saints from all sin and tries our faith that there would be left no dross in us. This baptism in Fire was the very baptism JESUS CHRIST asked His disciples if they could be baptised with. (Mt 20:22,23, Mr 10:38,39, Lu 12:50, 1 Peter 4:12-19,(Ps 12:6-Since JESUS is the Word of GOD and we are created in His image, we are words of GOD,-Ps 66:10),Mal 3:2,3, Zec 13:9, 1Pe 1:7) if any observes Fire, they can plainly see that it offers both Light and Warmth and yet burns all that is corruptible. Not only did our LORD demonstrate these baptisms by water, Spirit, and fire with His people Israel,(Ex 13:21,22, Ex 14), but HE has demonstrated the baptism of repentance when HE flooded the earth with water in the days of Noah (Gen 6-9) and then demonstrated the baptism of the Holy Ghost by pouring out His Spirit upon all flesh (Joel 2, Acts 2) and will yet baptise the entire earth in fire; yes even the heavens and the earth. (2Pet 3:1-13, 2Th 2:8, 1 Th 4:14-18, 1 Cor 15:47-58, Is 64:1-3, Ps 9:3, Heb 12:29, Jude 7,14,15, Rev 20:9, Rev 18:8) HE has demonstrated these baptisms in many ways even since the Beginning. Another way HE demonstrated these baptisms is found in 1 Kings 18. Elijah who is the messenger of repentance, (for so CHRIST referred to John the Baptist-Mr 9:11-13, Mt 11:14, Lu 1:1-17-21, Mal 4:5) took and poured out the vessels filled with water (four to show the troops of the four winds of Heaven) and filled them three times for so Elijah has to fulfill two already and one now comes to pass before this generation and that four vessels filled three times is to also signify that all twelve tribes of heaven must be poured out upon the earth and the two measures of seed also thusly fills the great river Euphrates-the wise shall understand) But clearly was the baptism of repentance demonstrated and the outpouring of GOD'S SPIRIT and now before all nations upon the earth does the same Spirit declare, "Call now upon your false gods and see if they will answer by Fire, for now also shall the Spirit call unto the GOD of Abraham, the GOD of Isaac, the GOD of Israel and HE shall surely answer by Fire in the sight of this generation!!!!!!And all the false prophets, false doctrines shall perish and all will KNOW that the One True GOD is our LORD JESUS CHRIST; who also shall have a new Name of Supreme Omnipotence and Eternal Reign which no man takes upon himself, but shall be given to the faithful and obedient. And you will know the true servants of the LORD from the false. Behold

the Day has been declared and none shall hinder or hasten it but it shall come to pass in the time appointed. There are those who are now upon the earth who shall not taste of death until they behold the Coming of our LORD JESUS CHRIST in Great Glory with ten thousands of His saints!!!!!!!

Now then know that there are many baptisms in Truth and spoken and written of in the Word of GOD. (Some are baptised in the Oil of Gladness above their brethren) By the Grace of our LORD JESUS CHRIST I have written under inspiration of the Holy Ghost and can say of full assurance if any despises this doctrine and does not acknowledge them as the Truth of GOD has no contention with me but with our LORD JESUS CHRIST Himself, who in time makes all things plain to those who desire Wisdom and Understanding. These three baptisms are so clearly expressed in all the Holy Scriptures that HE that is in me decided to make them known even more plainly unto all and to put an end to doubtful disputations and foolish contentions. These baptisms collectively demonstrate the One Baptism written of in Eph 4:4,5. This one baptism is that which is known as being baptised into CHRIST. (Rom 6:3, 1Co 12:13, Ga 3:27) All these baptisms demonstrate what all creation goes through and every child of GOD in CHRIST. A turning from darkness unto Light. A bathing from wickedness into righteousness. A transformation from ungodliness to godliness. Just as there is One GOD, One Faith and yet many in GOD and many ways of demonstrating that One Faith; there is One Baptism but many ways of demonstrating it as we are fully immersed in CHRIST. And this leads me to the forth baptism I said I would touch on. This baptism shall occur when the saints and the heavens and the earth are bathed in the Invisible and Visible Glory of GOD; when there is no more darkness at all and we are eternally changed from corruptible beings into incorruptible, truly appearing in the manifest glorious image of our Creator and Maker, the LORD JESUS CHRIST. And then shall all be fulfilled, including the One Baptism into CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD AND SAVIOR; OUR ALL IN ALL. Then shall we have been baptised in the water of repentance unto death and the Spirit unto Life Eternal and the Fire unto Eternal incorruptibility and into the very manifest fulness of GOD as we behold Him unto Eternal Glory and His complete, perfect, holy, eternal likeness. And all the saints say, Come, LORD JESUS, Come!!!!!!!!!!!!!!The Day is declared and the time is at hand when all things shall be fulfilled!!!!!!!!!!In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, GOD create in all His children perfectly Loving and Faithful hearts that will believe all His words and obediently act upon all His promises now before all the nations. LORD JESUS, we cry for a fresh anointing of your Holy Spirit such as has never before been poured out upon the earth!!!!!!!!!!!!!!Strengthen us to not only endure unto the End, but to do Valiantly and Triumphantly to Your Eternal Glory. I Love you and all your children do love You; work in us now to demonstrate that Love you put in us in all power and authority. Thank You LORD JESUS. J, Michael have typed this with mine own hands, Amen and Amen!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Peace, Love, Joy, Be strengthened in the Name of JESUS CHRIST our Lord.

## Why and How To Praise GOD

I greet you all in the Name of our Magnificent LORD JESUS CHRIST who suffered and died that we may all be in health and live. We who have received Him and His Blessings, Gifts, and Promises in the HOLY GHOST, have a never ending desire to Praise and Thank and Love Him for HIS LOVINGKINDNESS shown us. HE Demonstrated His Love toward us in that HE died in our place for breaking GOD'S Divine Law and that while we warred against Him, by sinning in our ignorance, He didn't destroy us. He was patient with us because He knew that once we heard How Much He Really Loved us that we would Love Him and His Children whom He Loves with an Everlasting LOVE. Now only did our Awesome LORD JESUS CHRIST demonstrate His Love for us in bearing all the pain, anguish, sicknesses, and sufferings of the whole world so that His Heart melted within Him and so that He was marred more than any man. He had His beard pulled out by the roots, was scourged so severely that all His bones showed, was beaten, mocked, spit upon, and yet for all that physical pain, it was the great pain in His Heart that was greatest. You see He Loved those who were killing Him and treating Him worse than any man has been treated. The heavens and the earth and He who reigns in Them, testifies that there is no greater pain than rejected Love. The reason there is no greater pain is that He that Loves realizes that those who reject Love are willingly choosing to suffer immeasurably because no one can live without Love and this Love is found only in our LORD JESUS CHRIST and in those whom He abides in. Not only did He demonstrate His Love for us long ago, (as you can read in Isaiah 53; 52:13-15; 50:5-7; Psalm 22; Romans 5:8-11; Matthew 26,27; John 17-21) but He yet demonstrates His Love to us because His Spirit lives, dwells, abides in, and surrounds us; letting us know all the Wonderful things our LOVING HEAVENLY FATHER, OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, has freely given us! He has healed us of all our diseases and keeps us in perfect health, He has delivered from all our afflictions, all our enemies, from the hand of wicked and cruel men, set us in Heavenly Places, filled us to overflowing with Perfect Peace, Love, Joy and all that is Good, given us the earth and the fulness thereof, exalted us over the children of pride who once oppressed us, filled us with songs of Gladness, Love and Deliverance and Thanksgiving, given us Abundant Eternal Life, Wisdom and Understanding to Know HIM and His Creation, power over all foul and unclean spirits so that they can not hurt us because we bind and slay them through with the Word of the LIVING GOD, feeds us our daily bread, the words of Eternal LIFE, satisfies our souls with more than what we need, causes us to openly triumph in the sight of our enemies, show us things to come, guides us into all Truth, keeps us from the paths of the destroyer, leads us in the Way Everlasting and not into temptation, Comforts us continually, Defends us, Strengthens us and keeps and Perfects us; for we are His workmanship and He makes us into His Glorious Image; for we trust in Him. He has given us His Faith to do His works and His Trust to trust in Him and His Word and He has given us His LOVE to motivate us to do every Good Work. His Love and Care that He demonstrates toward us continually is more than can be written about because His Love is Eternal and is demonstrated unto us for all Eternity. Not only do we praise for all the things He has done for us past, present and future, but we receive immediate blessings from HIM by doing so. Let us consider some of the many blessings and promises we receive immediately by praising the LORD our GOD openly before all peoples, nations, tongues and multitudes. We have such exceeding great and precious promises as the one in Psalm 40:3.

And HE has put a new song in my mouth, praise unto our GOD: many shall see, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

So as HE gives us new songs to sing amidst the nations we can know that those who see will fear and shall trust in the LORD. Thus, souls are saved and we are found to be wise according to Proverbs 11:30. Yet we have personal blessings

from GOD Most High who created all things, including feelings; so there is no greater Joy than the Joy that HE gives! And that brings us to our next promise of Psalm 71:23,24.

My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto You; and my soul, which You have redeemed. My tongue also shall talk of Your Righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

I have found indescribable Joy in Praising My Redeemer, My Maker, whom I Love; for HE lives in me and when I please Him, HE rejoices in me with exceeding great Joy. I am then made partaker of His Joy for I have a Holy Union with Him as all do who have repented of their sins and received the LORD JESUS CHRIST. Fulfill you the command written in Acts 2:38 and you shall receive the HOLY GHOST for the PROMISE is unto you, says the LORD, even JESUS CHRIST the RIGHTEOUS ONE, who is Faithful and True to the keeping of all His Promises; including the one written in Acts 2:39. This brings me to how we praise GOD. No one can truly worship GOD until they have been born of GOD, who is Spirit. Only then can they worship Him in Spirit and in Truth. So all must repent of their sins and receive JESUS CHRIST, the Seed of GOD, in order to be born of GOD; then knowing GOD and being filled with HIS HOLY SPIRIT they shall automatically begin to worship HIM in SPIRIT and in TRUTH; praising HIM aloud everywhere! It is necessary to have clean hearts to really praise GOD and partake of HIS Blessings, Gifts, and Promises thereby. In Isaiah 29:13 we can read of the folly of just doing GOD lipservice; so seek you first the Kingdom of GOD which is Peace and Joy in the Holy Ghost, and then His Praises shall spring forth speedily from your heart and soul and then His Blessings accorded you thereby will be abundantly poured forth from Heaven Above. So become born again so that you will want to praise GOD because you know Him and His Love toward you and not for money or any vain reason. It is atrocious to have a paid choir who know Him not singing songs they don't understand or mean from their hearts while the congregation remains silent because they don't think the voice given them by GOD is pleasing unto their Maker who gave them that voice. In the All Powerful, Holy and Honorable Name of our Glorious Maker, our LORD JESUS CHRIST let all the chains of fear, envy, pride, and every chain that would keep people from singing unto their Maker with all their hearts be broken!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Let Songs be sung by all the congregation unto Him with understanding, and as unto HIM; not to please the hearing of vain men, who try to make their voices to please men. Sing unto GOD and trust HIM that if the voice HE has given you is not fully pleasing unto HIM, that HE will give you a perfect one that resounds throughout all HIS MARVELOUS CREATION!!!! O Clap your hands all you people and shout unto GOD with a voice of Triumph and His Triumphant Glory shall be seen by every eye; bursting forth through the very clouds of darkness!!!!!!!!!! (Read John 4:23-26; John 1:12, Romans 8, 1Peter 1:23, John 3:1-12, Matthew 6:33, Luke 17:20,21, Romans 14:17, Matthew 7:16-20, Galatians 5:22-26; Psalm 45 and 47) So you can see I write no new thing unto you in this exhortation to obey GOD by making peace with HIM through the Blood of our LORD JESUS CHRIST so that you can praise HIM with a clean heart and thereby partake of the greatest Joy any can ever know. (Always do what is written in 1John 1:9 BEFORE praising HIM!!!!!!!!!!-Psalm 51:1-12-19) So after coming to know GOD we keep our hearts clean and our consciences pure before HIM that we may praise HIM with our lives; from our hearts, not from just our lips; for it is an abomination to do wickedly in His Name and to praise Him with lips before the very nations who behold you hypocritically practicing wicked practices. Those who do such are directly responsible for the unlearned to speak evil of the way of Truth; for they see you honor Him with your lips while your lives deny HIM. Let us therefore beseech our Maker with all humble hearts to perfect us that no one would speak evil of our LORD JESUS CHRIST for any of our own sins; but that they all might behold the HOLY LORD GOD ALMIGHTY living in each of us by HIS Grace through Faith! Amen!!!! HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!!! PRAISE GOD!!!!!!!!!!

So the Holy Scriptures record that both our lips and our souls shall greatly rejoice when we sing praises unto Him who has redeemed us and given us the Joy of His Salvation. In Nehemiah 8:10 it is written that the Joy of the LORD is our Strength. So when we praise Him not only do we rejoice as HE rejoices in us, but we are Strengthened to do as we ought as we are led by His HOLY SPIRIT. Let us consider yet further the great blessings obtained from praising GOD; worshipping Him in Spirit and Truth from clean hearts and pure minds. Consider Psalm 22:3:

But You are Holy, O You that inhabit the Praises of Israel.

I have been born of Him who is Chiefest of Israel; even by the GOD of Israel and so I am of the Seed of Israel even as our LORD JESUS CHRIST who dwells in me and I in HIM! Let us understand that Christians are the Seed of Israel even as CHRIST JESUS our LORD! (Read Psalm 73:1, Romans 2:28,29; 9:1-8, Psalm 74:2; 22:22-31- WE ARE HIS PEOPLE, ISRAEL, WHO WORSHIP HIM IN SPIRIT AND TRUTH BECAUSE WE HAVE BEEN BORN OF THE GOD OF ISRAEL!!!!!!!!!!!!!!) So the LORD inhabits our praises! What a great way to bring the LORD into to Battle against spiritual wickedness! Praise Him! then He will come down and Strengthen you and fight for you by giving you the Living Words of Fiery Truth to speak and He shall bear them witness in all His Power and Authority; devouring your enemies round about you!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Where GOD is there is Life, Love, Peace, Joy, Power, and all His Wonderful Attributes!!!!!!!!!!!!!! SO PRAISE HIM ALOUD EVERYWHERE AND HIS CREATION, THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, SHALL BE FILLED WITH THE GLORY OF THE LORD AND THE KINGDOM OF GOD SHALL BE MADE MANIFEST UNTO ALL!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Not only does HE inhabit our praises; Strengthening us and Blessing us with indescribable Joy, as well as saving those who behold us sincerely Praising our Maker; but we are called and commanded and exhorted to do so again and again throughout the Holy Scriptures that reveal the will of GOD unto us!!!! In 1 Corinthians 14:37 the HOLY GHOST wrote through Paul that the things HE wrote were the commandments of the LORD. As the things written in the Holy Bible are inspired by GOD (2 Timothy 3:16,17 and 2 Peter 1:20,21), we ought to realize that if we desire to know the will of GOD, concerning any topic, we should read His inspired writings!!!!!!!!!!!!!! Let us keep now and forever more what is written in Colossians 3:16,17.

Let the Word of CHRIST dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the LORD. And whatsoever you do in word or deed, do all in the Name of the LORD JESUS, giving thanks to GOD and the FATHER by HIM.

And in Ephesians 5:15-21 we can read again a most excellent exhortation.

See then that you walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be you not unwise, but understanding what the will of the LORD is. And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the SPIRIT; speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the LORD; giving thanks always for all things unto GOD and the FATHER in the Name of our LORD JESUS CHRIST; submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of GOD. Amen!!! HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!

But let no one think we are to only praise Him in "churches" or silently to themselves; but SING ALOUD before all the nations as commanded!!!!!!!!!!!!

(1 Peter 2:9) But you are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a purchased people (by the Blood of the Lamb) that you should show forth the praises of HIM who has called you out of darkness into His marvelous Light: which in time past were not a people, but now are the people of GOD: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy. AMEN!!!! HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!

Consider how the HOLY GHOST wrote through David in Psalm 34:1:

I will Bless the LORD at all times: His Praise shall continually be in my mouth.

You can but read the Psalms and know that anyone filled with the HOLY GHOST will praise GOD Aloud with all their heart, all their mind, all their soul, and with all their strength!!!!!!The book of Acts confirms this fact!So you see that the Kingdom of GOD is clearly demonstrated unto all nations as His people break free from the shackles of hell and worship our LORD JESUS CHRIST, GOD our FATHER, in SPIRIT and TRUTH; Praising Him aloud to His Glory EVERYWHERE!!!!!!!!!!!!

Consider Psalm 108:1-13 and here I'll remind you of verse 3:

I will Praise You, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing Praises unto You among the nations.

Psalm 33; 63:3,4;66;134;135;138;145-150 and more thoroughly exhort and command us to openly praise our Maker at all times everywhere. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST; by His Grace I shall do so and if we all would then GOD will come down!(because HE inhabits the praises of His people!!!!!!!!)

Not only will people be saved and we be filled with Joy immeasurable and partake of the infinite Blessings of GOD'S HOLY PRESENCE by Praising Him Aloud before all nations; out of clean hearts; but we have been ordained for such purpose!!!!!!!!!!!!It is prophesied in Isaiah 61:8-11:

For I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in TRUTH, and I will make an Everlasting Covenant with them. And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the LORD has blessed. I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my GOD; for He has clothed me with the garments of salvation, He has covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decks Himself with ornaments, and as a Bride adorns Herself with Her jewels. For as the earth brings forth her bud, and as the garden causes the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the LORD GOD will cause RIGHTEOUSNESS and PRAISE to spring forth before ALL the nations. Amen!!!HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!

Again it's prophesied that all the nations would show forth His Praises as they come unto HIM in Isaiah 60:1-6-22 and verse 22 is fulfilled in His thousand year reign and yet by many in Christ. HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!

As you submit unto GOD and come to know HIM by receiving our LORD JESUS CHRIST FROM A REPENTANT HEART OF EVERY WICKED WAY AND ARE THEN FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST YOU WILL AUTOMATICALLY BEGIN TO FULFILL HIS PROPHECIES GIVEN THOUSANDS OF YEARS AGO. By His Grace I have already begun to do so and I can testify from experience (for in times past I experienced all the pleasures of wickedness) that nothing even comes close; no nothing satan or the world offers comes close to the GREAT JOY OF KNOWING AND PRAISING OUR MAKER ALOUD BOLDLY BEFORE ALL THE NATIONS BECAUSE HE CREATED JOY AND THERE IS NONE GREATER!!!!!!!!!!!!I exhort everyone everywhere to first repent of their sins and come to know our LORD JESUS CHRIST by being filled with HIS HOLY SPIRIT. Then once you know that you know that you know the LORD GOD ALMIGHTY and are in fellowship with HIM, PLEASE JOIN ME EVERYONE AND EVERYWHERE IN PRAISING OUR MAKER AND WE SHALL SURELY REJOICE WITH INDESCRIBABLE JOY WITH GOD OUR FATHER, OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, FOR ALL ETERNITY!!!!!!!!!!!!SO WHAT ARE YOU WAITING FOR!!!!THE JOYS OF HEAVEN IS A PRAYER AWAY AND THEN HIS PRAISES WILL FILL YOU AND FLOW FORTH FROM YOU!!!!!!!!!!!!HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!LET US PRAISE HIM WITH ALL THAT WE ARE BOTH NOW AND FOREVERMORE AND IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST LET HIS REJOICING IN US BEGIN AND WE IN HIM!!!!!!!!!!!!AMEN!!!!

IT IS DONE!!!!!!!!!!!!AMEN! AND AMEN!!!!

OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST REIGNS; SO PRAISE HIM ALL YOU NATIONS, PRAISE HIM!!!!!!  
AMEN!!!!AMEN!!!!!!!!!!!!

My brothers and sisters in CHRIST JESUS our LORD, let us lift up holy hands in prayer and praise to our Maker without doubting as there are blessings given and received thereby according to the will of GOD since the Beginning. Consider the following verses and be free to worship GOD in Spirit and in Truth.

I exhort therefore that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; for kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. For this is good and acceptable in the sight of GOD our Savior; who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. For there is one GOD, and one mediator between GOD and men, the Man CHRIST JESUS; who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time. Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in CHRIST, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity. I will therefore that men pray everywhere, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. (1 Timothy 2:1-8)

Since so many spiritual songs are actually prayers that are sung, it is therefore entirely appropriate while singing them to lift up holy hands, (cleansed by the Precious, Holy Blood of the Lamb of GOD, our LORD JESUS CHRIST); out of clean and pure consciences because you have obtained forgiveness by confessing your sins and, by the Grace of our Perfecter, are crucifying your flesh with it's vile affections and lusts thereof, until you come into Loving Obedience to our Heavenly Father at all times.

David, a man after GOD'S own heart, also exhorted us all to lift up our hands unto GOD by inspiration of the Holy Ghost. In Psalm 63:3,4 we read:

Because Your Lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise You. Thus will I bless You while I live: I will lift up my hands in Your Name.

And we also read in Psalm 28:2:

Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto You, when I lift up my hands toward Your Holy Oracle. (Heavenward, where all the oracles of GOD proceed forth from and where the true Temple is.)

Psalm 119:48:

My hands also will I lift up unto Your Commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in Your Statutes.

Psalm 134:

Behold, bless you the LORD, all you servants of the LORD, which by night stand in the House of the LORD. Lift up your hands in the Sanctuary, and bless the LORD. The LORD that made heaven and earth bless you out of Zion.

Consider to obey further His Commandments in Lamentations.

Lamentations 2:19:

Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out your heart like water before the face of the LORD: lift up your hands toward Him for the life of your young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street.

Lamentations 3:41:

Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto GOD in the heavens.

And in Hebrews 12:12 we read: (in context of Heb12:11-13)

Now no chastening for the present seems to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterwards it yields the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees; and make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but rather let it be healed.

In Luke 24:50 our LORD JESUS CHRIST lifted up His hands to bless His disciples and Paul stretched forth his hand as if it held a mighty flaming sword or a bright and burning torch when he made a defense for himself and the Glorious Gospel of our Saviour before king Agrippa. (Acts 26:1)

Recall how all of Israel prevailed as long as Moses' hands were raised when they fought Amelek. (see Exodus Ch17) Read how the people of Israel lifted up their hands and worshipped their Maker when His Law was read by Ezra in the book of Nehemiah 8:1-6.

Psalm 141:2:

Let my prayer be set forth before You as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

Besides all these many verses that command and encourage us to lift up our hands unto GOD who made Heaven and earth, I will expound unto you yet further why we should, by instruction and revelation of the Holy Ghost.

Extend your right hand and index finger when addressing unclean spirits; for what soldier goes to battle and does not raise his sword? Extend your right hand the hand of strength when chastening GOD'S children for disobedience; for what father spares the rod to save his children? Extend your right hand when blessing the congregation of the righteous and holy saints; for in the LORD'S right hand there are pleasures forevermore. Extend your right hand upward when calling an assembly so that all may rally to the banner of our GOD and that banner is Truth. Never fail to lift up both hands when presenting the needs of the saints before our GOD; for how else do you ask one to behold but to show him; therefore, hold up the object of your desire unto Him. When you remind Him of His written promises, lift them up in your right hand, that of authority, and show Him His own words; thanking Him, knowing that He is Faithful and True to perform them all. Lift up both hands whenever you make any supplications for the children or saints for we lift up our children unto our Physician for healing. Whenever your heart melts within you or is overwhelmed because of trials and tribulations, extend your hands outward by your sides and so doing you will be reminded of the Cross of our LORD JESUS CHRIST and He also will Bless and Strengthen you for remembering. Whenever you present yourself a living sacrifice and praise Him with your whole heart and soul also extend your hands in the form of a cross and so will your frame learn submission to GOD'S Holy will. Notice how when you lift up both hands and open your mouth heavenward, you are a vial or cup ready to be filled by our Maker with whatsoever HE wishes to pour out upon His Creation. (Psalm 81:10) Lift up your hands when praising our Maker for you are not as a weeping willow tree but as strong evergreens, Cedars and Oaks. Dearly beloved, mock not nor discourage, but rather encourage all to lift up their hands unto our Maker to give or to receive and truly fellowship with Him and reach out to Him; for we serve a Living, Loving, Compassionate, Healing and yet Mighty and All-Powerful GOD. Rejoice in the LORD Always and again I say, Rejoice. In your right hand you soldiers of Christ you wear the Ring with GOD'S Seal; so mark those who repent with His Spiritual Name and you carry the Sword of the Spirit, the Rod of His Authority, The Oil of the Holy Ghost, the words of His Book, the Blessings of His Peace, the Healing Balm of His Sweetness, the Banner and Standard of His Truth, the Provision for the Saints, the Wine of His Wrath for the wicked; so learn to use all He has given you wisely, skillfully and appropriately for every time and every situation. Sometimes build, sometimes war, sometimes seal, sometimes heal; remember always to work with your hands the things that are good. By the Mercy and Grace of our LORD JESUS CHRIST, HE will now strengthen all those who trust in Him and receive these His words to perform His Mighty and Glorious works with their hands. O won't you lift them up unto our LORD now that HE might work a work upon them and cause you to use them to His Glory forevermore. Grace Peace, Love and Strength to the Holy Church and mighty soldiers of our LORD JESUS CHRIST. Amen.

and

AMEN.



Below is a listing of all the verses that not only prophesy of but exhort and command that we show forth the praises of the LORD.

- Jg 5:2,3
- 1Ch 16:4
- 2Ch 20:19-22
- 2Ch 23:13
- 2Ch 29:30
- Ezr 3:10
- Ps 7:17
- Ps 9:1-14
- Ps 18:49
- Ps 21:13
- Ps 22:22-26
- Ps 28:7
- Ps 33:1,2
- Ps 34:1
- Ps 35:18-28
- Ps 40:3,4
- Ps 42:4,5-11
- Ps 43:4,5
- Ps 44:1-26
- Ps 47:1-7
- Ps 48:10
- Ps 50:23
- Ps 51:15
- Ps 52:9
- 54:6
- 56:4-12
- 57:7-9
- 61:8
- 63:3-5
- 65:1
- 66:2-8
- 67:1-5
- 68:4,32
- 69:30-34
- 71:1-23
- 74:21
- 75:9
- 78:4
- 79:13
- 86:12
- 89:5
- 92:1
- 102:18-21
- 100:4
- 104:33-35
- 105:45
- 106:1-48
- 107:1-43
- 108:1-5
- 109:1-30
- 111:1-10
- 112:1-3,7
- 113:1-9
- 115:17,18
- 116:19
- 117:1,2
- 118:19-28
- 119: all
- 135:1-21
- 138:1-8
- 139:1-24
- 142:1-7
- Ps 143-Ps 150(all)
- Is 12:1-6
- Is 25:1
- Is 38:18,19
- Is 42:10-12
- Is 48:9
- Is 60:1-6-18
- Is 61:1-11
- Is 62:7-9
- Is 63:7
- Jr 13:11
- Jr 17:14-26
- Jr 20:13
- Jr 31:7-34
- Jr 33:9-11
- Da 2:23
- Da 4:37
- Joel 2:1-32
- Hab 3:3
- Mt 21:16
- Lu 18:43
- Lu 19:37
- Joh 9:24
- Ac 16:25
- Ro 15:11
- Heb 2:12
- Heb 13:15
- Mt 26:30
- Mr 14:26
- Eph 5:19
- Col 3:16
- 1Pe 2:9
- Re 19:5

Praise  
our LORD  
JESUS CHRIST,  
the LORD our  
GOD, out of  
clean hearts and  
pure minds, forever  
and ever; without  
ceasing and you  
shall be GREATLY  
Blessed for  
ever ever.  
AMEN